

# operation**DIETRICH**

**Raped and tortured | kidnapped by social services | a biography of a boy**

The true story behind the Anglesey Child Rescuers

Reporting by Richard Carvath

7 January 2024

**FIRST EDITION**

DEDICATED TO

**Dr Anke Seegert and Wilfred Wong**

"Silence in the face of evil is itself evil: God will not hold us guiltless. Not to speak is to speak. Not to act is to act."

"We are not to simply bandage the wounds of victims beneath the wheels of injustice, we are to drive a spoke into the wheel itself."

Dietrich Bonhoeffer

*Nota bene:* this is a lawful publication. Many names herein are the real names of persons, but some names have been changed.

Any name presented first in single inverted commas — e.g. 'Dietrich' — is not the actual name of the person. All other names are real.

As with names, certain other forbidden facts — unlawful to publish in the UK — are not reported herein either.

**OPERATION DIETRICH** reports the true story of a now 11-year-old boy, 'Dietrich'. Henceforth, let's just call him 'Dieter'. (Dieter rhymes with Peter.)

Dieter has suffered years of rape and torture by his father 'Desmond' (or 'Des'). The abuse began when he was just a baby. Other men were sometimes involved in these crimes. Five years ago, Dieter began to tell 'Mama' — a good woman — about what was happening to him. In 2018, with Mama's support, Dieter reported Des to North Wales Police. Dieter wanted police to protect him and Mama from Des. But the Police failed to protect Dieter or to prosecute Desmond.

On the contrary, in 2019, police and Anglesey Social Services conspired to separate Dieter from Mama, such that Dieter was forcibly removed against his will — kidnapped — by a social worker, and trafficked into the foster-care system. Neither Dieter nor Mama consented to this act. This unlawful kidnap by police and social services was neither justified nor necessary. Dieter had been stolen by the State.

In 2020, a team of adults attempted to set Dieter free from foster-care captivity on Anglesey and enable him to escape to a place of safety — somewhere he would always be safe, not only from Des but also from family courts and social services. These Child Rescuers included the well-known child protection campaigner Wilfred Wong from London, as well as Janet Stevenson, an experienced therapist from Crawley, and Dr Anke Hill (Anke Seegert), who was a local vet on Anglesey.

Dr Hill and Mr Wong freed Dieter from foster-care, met up with Mrs Stevenson and her husband, and the five of them then travelled to safety in England . . . until police intercepted their getaway car.

Police returned Dieter to captivity on Anglesey, and his Rescuers were arrested, remanded into custody, and prosecuted for 'conspiracy to kidnap'. The trial of the Rescuers took place at Caernarfon Crown Court in 2021. It was not a fair trial.

Dr Anke Hill, Wilfred Wong and Janet Stevenson are today enduring lengthy prison sentences, following their failure to save Dieter — and then themselves — from the corruption, evil and absurdity operating inside the State's legal systems.

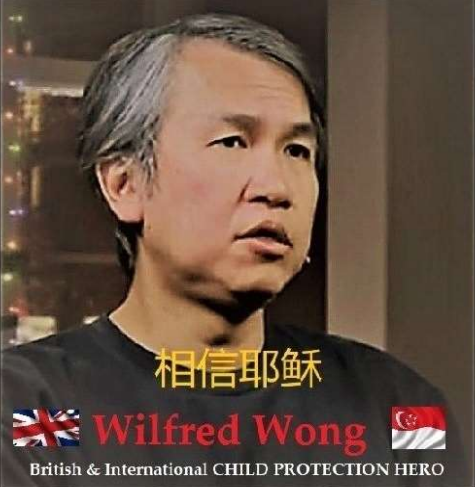
**OPERATION DIETRICH** reports the true story of Dieter and Mama — the essential background story to that of the Anglesey Child Rescuers.

# operation**DIETRICH**



This report is hugely embarrassing to Anglesey Social Services, associated child psychologist 'experts', North Wales Police, and the Welsh judiciary.

This report finds various named persons guilty of serious moral corruption in general, and/or the betrayal of child rape victims in particular; and/or criminal malfeasance, and/or perverting the course of justice; and/or impeding the pursuit of justice — i.e. hindering or preventing the investigation/prosecution of sexual offences against children.

**OPERATION DIETRICH** is a lawful publicaton. This report is published in the public interest, in pursuit of justice, for the protection of child sexual abuse victims, for the exposure of concealed corruption, for the prevention and detection of crime, and as a remedy to the miscarriages of justice against the Anglesey Child Rescuers.



相信耶穌

 **Wilfred Wong** 

British & International CHILD PROTECTION HERO

"Defend the cause of the weak  
and fatherless; maintain the  
rights of the poor and  
oppressed."

"Rescue the weak and needy;  
deliver them from the hand of  
the wicked."

(Psalm 82:3-4)



Dr Anke Seegert

**We are not to simply bandage  
the wounds of victims beneath  
the wheels of injustice, we are  
to drive a spoke into the  
wheel itself.**

**Dietrich Bonhoeffer**





"Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends."

(JESUS)

## PROLOGUE

Parental Alienation (PA) is a counter-allegation tactic used by child abusers in family courts.

The PA tactic – the PA deceit – works only because there are corrupt lawyers, social workers and others who are willing to connive in its obvious deceit.

(There is money to be made from trading in children. And even worse, where some are concerned, there are children to be had. For those who want to get their hands on money, or get their hands on children, the PA con is a useful legal ploy.)

As it is applied to good mums like Mama, the PA tactic is used by a child-abusing father to turn a child victim's report of sexual abuse against the child, and against the child's protective mother, in order to gain access to or custody of the child.

PA theory says that young children may be somehow coerced by their mothers into making false allegations to police that their fathers abused them – the only motive behind this being that these mothers wanted to prevent any relationship whatsoever between father and child.

The PA con says that, just to get rid of an ex, there are women who are willing – as well as able – to coach and coerce young children to make false abuse allegations against fathers.

Parental Alienation theory is absurd, but PA is a very dangerous absurdity, because this fantasy is accepted as a valid reality by the secret family courts.

Young children do not – *cannot* – make up false allegations of sexual abuse. Nor could they imagine such things, because they do not know about sex.

Moreover, a young child cannot be forced or persuaded to make (and maintain) a set of detailed false allegations to police (or others).

Though the theory of PA is clearly false and perverse, plenty of people in and around the family courts are happy to pretend otherwise.

\* \* \*

Closely related to PA theory is the issue of 'emotional harm'.

Nobody would dispute that there are bad parents who can and do cause their children to suffer serious distress.

That a child may suffer 'emotional harm' is clearly a possibility – and sadly the reality – for some children. 'Emotional harm' is a *fact* in the lives of some children.

However, a problem arises when this correct fact (that children may suffer emotional harm) is combined with the incorrect theory of parental alienation.

On the basis of a nonsensical allegation of parental alienation, good mothers are further accused of having caused emotional harm to their children.

Many social workers are obsessed with the issue of emotional harm – and this issue is particularly useful to corrupt social workers, because though emotional harm is a real thing, it is far more subjective than physical cruelty or neglect. Evidence isn't necessary.

For the bad social worker looking to get her hooks into the child of a good mother, to raise the issue of 'emotional harm' is an effective tactic, because there is no need for any hard evidence to prove that such harm has happened. Indeed, the only 'evidence' needed is that of the social worker's own opinion. All the social worker has to do is express some [unfounded] concerns in a report, and that report then becomes the 'evidence' of harm, and the social worker may then seek to 'protect' the child.

It is easy for a corrupt social worker to fabricate a report about a good parent, or the child of a good parent. Corrupt social workers are not uncommon: they twist things to suit themselves, or they completely make things up. They will say mother or child said such-and-such, when mother or child did not. They do it because they can. They know they are unlikely to get caught, and that their victims have no realistic means of legal remedy. They do it to make money off their victims, or simply because they are evil, or perhaps because they are involved in child abuse themselves – or are controlled by those that are.

# key-factSUMMARY

## KEY FACTS

'Dieter' is the child victim of repeated criminal acts of sodomy ('anal rape'), and also other violent acts of cruelty, over a period of several years.

These crimes were committed most often by Dieter's father 'Des'. Other men sometimes joined Des in the group abuse of Dieter and other boys.

Dieter's good protective mother 'Mama' began to understand what Des was doing to Dieter in May 2018. Mama did all she could to help and protect her son.

Detective Constable Shona Campbell and Detective Sergeant Katie Ellis investigated the case in 2018/19 and concluded that Dieter was the victim of those crimes of child sexual abuse which he reported to them.

On 20 June 2019, Anglesey social worker Nerys Roberts (age 41, of Brynteg, Anglesey) unlawfully seized Dieter at primary school and forced him into the foster 'care' system. (Social Services eventually sent Dieter to live with Des.)

Nerys Roberts committed crimes including kidnap and assault & battery when she seized Dieter against his will. Also on 20 June 2019, North Wales Police unlawfully arrested Mama for 'child neglect'.

The unlawful pretext for the arrest of Mama and the kidnap of Dieter was a fabricated suspicion of 'emotional harm' due to 'parental alienation'.

This bogus suspicion of 'child neglect' was fabricated by Nerys Roberts and Detective Inspector 1655 Elfyn Hughes of North Wales Police.

# operation**DIETRICH**

# evidenceDOSSIER

## WHO'S WHO (some of the 'major players')

### GOOD GUYS in this case

'Dieter' . . . . child victim of rape/torture by 'Des' and other men

'Mama' . . . . good protective mother of Dieter

DC Shona Campbell . . . . detective constable with North Wales Police

DS Katie Ellis . . . . detective sergeant with North Wales Police

'Melanie' . . . . Dieter's childminder

Helen Turner . . . . social worker (who did good work on behalf of Dieter)

Mair Wyn Jones . . . . Gorwel refuge worker

Sandra Roque . . . . CYPSVA worker (expert knowledge of child sexual abuse)

Christine Standing MA . . . . psychotherapist and art expert

Rhun ap Iorwerth . . . . politician serving the people of Anglesey

Dr Anke Hill (aka Anke Seegert) . . . . veterinary surgeon; leader of the Child Rescuers

Wilfred Wong . . . . child protection campaigner (expert on SRA)

Janet Stevenson . . . . counsellor and therapist

Edward Stevenson . . . . 'getaway driver' and husband of Janet.

### BAD GUYS in this case

'Des' (or 'Desmond') . . . . rapist/torturer of Dieter and other children

Nerys Roberts . . . . social worker for Anglesey Social Services

DI Elfyn Hughes . . . . detective inspector with North Wales Police

Dr Mair Edwards . . . . psychologist based on Anglesey

HHJ Gareth Jones . . . . judge in Family Court

HHJ Nicola Jones (aka Nicola Saffman) . . . . judge (criminal law) at Caernarfon Crown Court

## BRITISH POLICE RANKS

For the benefit of international readers, the ranks of the police detectives most frequently mentioned in this dossier are:

- (1) D.C. (detective constable);
- (2) D.S. (detective sergeant);
- (3) D.I. (detective inspector).

An inspector is senior to a sergeant, and a sergeant is senior to a constable.

Constables and sergeants are the public 'front line' officers who regularly work side-by-side, and who have similar duties and roles. Sergeants are supervisors to constables.

The Inspector rank is significantly different.

The Inspector rank is the lowest *senior rank* in a British police force.

A detective inspector will typically fulfil a relatively deskbound role, giving orders to sergeants and constables, and making major operational decisions about the conduct of investigations.

Inspectors overrule sergeants and constables.

Inspectors very often 'call the shots' in child abuse investigations.

# 2010

2010: Mama and Desmond first met in Plymouth.

2010: Des moved in with Mama in Devon.

# 2011

## JUNE 2011

JUNE 2011: Mama and Des got married in Cornwall.

CARVATH: once they were married, Des changed.

Des would be rude to neighbours, friends and family, and he tried to isolate Mama from family and friends.

He threatened a neighbour who saw him hit Mama's dog in the face.

Later, during the pregnancy (2012), Des began ignoring Mama. At home he would spend hours on his computer in a separate room, never letting Mama near his computer.

During the marriage, Des would disappear for days at a time, with no explanation. Towards the end of the marriage, for months, he was virtually silent at home.

To begin with, when they were dating, Des was fun to be with and always ever so charming, and he appeared to share and like all of Mama's interests and views. He began to show his true colours only after the wedding.

## JULY 2011

JULY 2011: Honeymoon holiday on Jersey.

## SEPTEMBER 2011

SEPTEMBER 2011: Mama/Des holiday in Spain.

## NOVEMBER 2011

NOVEMBER 2011: Mama/Des holiday in Germany.

## DECEMBER 2011

DECEMBER 2011: Mama was diagnosed with lupus.



# 2012

## Age <1: Dieter with Mama and Des in Devon

### FEBRUARY 2012

FEBRUARY 2012: Mama/Des holiday in South Africa.

### APRIL 2012

APRIL 2012: Mama/Des holiday in Ireland.

### SEPTEMBER 2012

SEPTEMBER 2012: Dieter was born.

CARVATH: in the womb he was safe, but thereafter his troubles began.

In Dieter's first year, Mama became increasingly alarmed by Des – there was something seriously wrong with the man – but exactly what, she had no idea.

Des gave minimal practical support to Mama during her pregnancy and after Dieter's birth. When he did change a nappy, Des always took Dieter to a separate room and closed the door.

There was a new baby, but Des would spend many weekends away with his biker pals.

Mama knew only that during her pregnancy, and especially after Dieter's birth, Des manifested more and more as an evil weirdo.

Des became cold, callous and controlling. He had no compassion for anyone else.

Mama was married to – and now had a child with – a narcissistic sociopath.

He was Prince Charming before she married him, but the real man behind the mask was Mister Arsehole.

CARVATH: years later it came out that Des had a long history of cannabis and alcohol abuse, and panic attacks as far back as the late 1970s, in regard to which he first saw a psychiatrist in the late 1980s. He had had a Hepatitis C infection, and several episodes of depression led to his taking Citalopram (an antidepressant) on and off for many years. He had a pornography habit.

Years later it came out that Des was sexually abused as a child.

Years later Mama realised that Des was a serial child rapist, a monster.

But in 2012/13 Mama did not know about about Desmond's life history of drug abuse, mental problems and child sexual abuse.

At this time, Mama knew only that over the course of a few months Des had become a binge-drinker and a total arsehole.

CARVATH: Mama suffered five miscarriages before Dieter.

## 2013

### Age <1/1: Dieter with Mama and Des in Devon

#### APRIL 2013

APRIL 2013: Mama and Des went for marriage counselling (Relate).

After a couple of sessions, the marriage counsellor actually advised Mama to separate from Des as soon as possible.

The counsellor thought Des had deep emotional/mental problems, with no insight into this, and thus that he would never stop his frequent bullying and emotional abuse of Mama.

Mama told Des she wanted a divorce. Des' angry response was to tell Mama she was mentally ill.

Des played hard to evict, but Mama told him he had to go. A solicitor was necessary to get Des to move out.

Des would never live with Mama and Dieter again.

After the split, Des continued to have regular access to his son, beginning with contact of two hours per week.

After the split, Des would become an extremely vexatious litigant in Family Court.

After Des moved out, because Dieter was still so young it made practical sense for Des to have contact time with Dieter at Mama's home.

Sometimes it made sense for Des to spend whole days with Dieter at Mama's home, when Mama

was at work – a practice which continued after Mama moved from Devon to Cornwall, as this made for the least disruption to Dieter's routine.

Whenever Des had baby Dieter, Mama wasn't there. Most likely, the abuse of Dieter began when he was just a baby. Years later, Dieter recalled that the abuse had happened for as long as he could remember.

## **MAY 2013**

MAY 2013: Mama became a British citizen.

## **SEPTEMBER 2013**

SEPTEMBER 2013: Dieter's first birthday.

# **2014**

## **Age 1/2: Dieter with Mama in Devon, and then Cornwall**

2014: Des instigated the first private law proceedings in family court.

## **MARCH 2014**

MARCH 2014: Dieter had impetigo, and conjunctivitis.

## **MAY 2014**

MAY 2014: Dieter had impetigo, and conjunctivitis.

## **JULY 2014**

JULY 2014: Mama bought a home in west Cornwall.

CARVATH: Some time after Mama had settled in Cornwall, one day she received a bizarre email from Des about 'a day of retribution to come'.

Des had by now become a severe, full-blown weirdo; this was way past arsehole status – it was obvious now that Des was a nutter. On advice from a solicitor, Mama banned Des from her home and changed the locks.

CARVATH: Des regularly sent Mama unwelcome emails. His parental interest in Dieter was his licence to harass and manipulate Mama. This was to go on year after year after year. Emails were often weird or sinister. And years after the divorce, Des would include the words 'we' and 'us' in his emails to Mama.

CARVATH: after Des was banned from Mama's home, as a toddler Dieter was distressed when he was handed over to Des, and completely exhausted when handed back. But at this time it never occurred to Mama that sexual abuse was behind Dieter's distress.

## **SEPTEMBER 2014**

SEPTEMBER 2014: Dieter's second birthday.

# **2015**

## **Age 2/3: Dieter with Mama in Cornwall**

## **JANUARY 2015**

JANUARY 2015: Dieter had gastroenteritis.

## **FEBRUARY 2015**

FEBRUARY 2015: Des applied to family court to secure increased contact time, and a Prohibited Steps Order to prevent any relocation outside the UK.

(This led to a Child Arrangement Order: Dieter would live with Mama, and spend agreed time with Des. But this contact was not overnight.)

## **MARCH 2015**

MARCH 2015: Dieter had tonsillitis.

## **APRIL 2015**

APRIL 2015: Mama and Des were divorced. (Decree absolute.)

APRIL 2015: Dieter had impetigo.

## AUGUST 2015

AUGUST 2015: After a second 2015 application to family court, Des secured overnight contact (beginning with single nights).

## SEPTEMBER 2015

SEPTEMBER 2015: Dieter's third birthday.

From around this time – when Dieter had begun to speak, and still wore nappies (until aged four) – Dieter began to refer to Des as the 'Dirty Nappy Man'.

## NOVEMBER 2015

NOVEMBER 2015: Devon and Cornwall Police issued Des with a PIN notice for Harassment.

This was after an incident of stalking which Mama reported to police.

Des did not deny this incident of surprising Mama at an unexpected time and place, but he claimed as his excuse that he 'needed to talk' about Dieter.

## DECEMBER 2015

DECEMBER 2015: Dieter had gastroenteritis.

**29 DECEMBER 2015:** Des sent Mama an email about Dieter's distress during defecation.

# 2016

## Age 3/4: Dieter with Mama in Cornwall, and then Anglesey

2016: Des began telling third parties of his 'concern' that Mama had Munchausen's Syndrome, and also Munchausen's Syndrome by Proxy.

CARVATH: moreover he was still doing so three years later, though this accusation was preposterous. Needless to say, not one doctor ever agreed with him, and even family court – not normally reluctant to accept rapists' ludicrous false allegations – didn't take the bait.

MSbP is the old name for FII (Fabricated or Induced Illness). FII is a form of child abuse in which a child's parent pretends their child is ill, or even causes the child to become ill.

Almost all people who do this have mental health problems. FII is rare.

2016: 3-year-old Dieter told Mama that Des "says I'm self-harming".

## **APRIL 2016**

APRIL 2016: Truro Family Court refused Mama leave to relocate with Dieter outside the UK.

(Henceforth, Mama was restrained by a Prohibited Steps Order.)

## **MAY 2016**

MAY 2016: Des made his fourth application to family court (Truro), to formalise his overnight and holiday contact, and seeking a Prohibited Steps Order to prevent any long-distance relocation within the UK.

## **JUNE 2016**

JUNE 2016: Des amended his fourth application, seeking that Dieter should live with him.

## **JULY 2016**

JULY 2016: Mama bought a home on Anglesey (having sold home in Cornwall).

CARVATH: after the move, contact with Des became fortnightly.

**4 JULY 2016:** Dieter started with childminder 'Melanie'.

**5 JULY 2016:** Mama (with Dieter) saw her new GP on Anglesey.

In family court Des was accusing Mama of having Munchausen's Syndrome – i.e. pretending to be ill, or making herself ill – so Mama went to the doctor to request a letter to confirm her lupus diagnosis.

At the same time, Des was also accusing Mama of drugging Dieter (i.e. Munchausen's Syndrome by Proxy).

CARVATH: Mama has no history of mental illness (or sexual abuse); she is a normal personality. No medical doctor has ever suspected an FII disorder in regard to Mama/Dieter.

**27 JULY 2016:** the family court proceedings (due to Des' fourth app) concluded.

The outcome was that Mama remained Dieter's primary carer (really, sole carer), subject to an order which stipulated Dieter's future overnight and holiday contacts with Des.

## SEPTEMBER 2016

SEPTEMBER 2016: Dieter's fourth birthday.

# 2017

## Age 4/5: Dieter with Mama on Anglesey

2017: Desmond worked in a telephone line job.

## JANUARY 2017

**25 JANUARY 2017:** Des took Dieter to the doctor and asserted that Dieter was looking very pale, but the doctor found nothing wrong with Dieter on this occasion.

## FEBRUARY 2017

FEBRUARY 2017: Des moved from Cornwall to Taunton, Somerset.

CARVATH: every two weeks Mama would drive Dieter to Gloucester (Asda) on Friday for handover to Des, who would then have Dieter for the weekend. On Sunday there was the journey to collect Dieter and take him home. Dieter was often returned pale and silent.

FEBRUARY 2017: Dieter had impetigo, and conjunctivitis.

## MARCH 2017

MARCH 2017: Dieter had gastroenteritis.

## MAY 2017

EARLY MAY 2017: Mama noticed bruises on Dieter after contact with Des.

Also, curiously, Dieter was returned without any underpants.

Mama took photographs of a black eye and bruising between the thighs.

(In February 2019, Dieter told Mama that Des had slapped his face so hard that he fell off a climbing frame.)

## SEPTEMBER 2017

SEPTEMBER 2017: Dieter's fifth birthday.

SEPTEMBER 2017: Dieter started at primary school (Anglesey).

## DECEMBER 2017

**16 DECEMBER 2017:** Des took Dieter to hospital (on Anglesey) with a sore throat.

# 2018

## Age 5/6: Dieter with Mama on Anglesey

## JANUARY 2018

**1 JANUARY 2018:** Des emailed Mama about his planned move to Anglesey. He expected much more contact time, as soon as he was once again local to Dieter.

Des expected to have Dieter every weekend, immediately, and for fifty-fifty shared parenting to commence soon thereafter.

Furthermore, he suggested that Mama, Dieter and he should spend some regular time together as a threesome.

## FEBRUARY 2018

FEBRUARY 2018: Des moved from Taunton to Anglesey.

## MARCH 2018

LATE MARCH 2018: Dieter had an episode of balanitis; he was prescribed Clotrimazole antibiotic cream. At this time, Des sent Mama a weird and unnecessary email about Dieter's penis (re how to apply the cream).

CARVATH: Des sent Mama a bizarre email in which he raised the issue of the correct application of cream to a penis. There was no good reason for this.

However, this episode of balanitis gave Des a pretext for recording in an email an occasion upon which he did have a legitimate reason for touching Dieter's penis. The email formalised



what could later serve as a convenient 'cover story' for sexual assault ('I've never masturbated Dieter; he is confused; he's thinking of the time I had to apply cream for balanitis.')

LATE MARCH 2018: a single occurrence of blood from the anus coincided with the balanitis above. At the time, Mama thought it was probably just due to a tummy bug.

## MAY 2018

MAY 2018: For a couple of months by now, on return from contact with Des, a distressed Dieter would complain to Mama of being frightened at night, and of always having to sleep in the same bed as Des. Dieter would plead with Mama not to send him to Des.

**21 MAY 2018:** Dieter told Mama that he found Des' habit of frequently kissing him on the lips "disgusting". He did not want to be kissed by Des (thus it was abusive). It was then that the penny dropped. Mama asked Dieter if Des ever did anything else with his body which made him unhappy, only for Dieter to become very vague and evasive.

CARVATH: THIS IS THE DATE UPON WHICH MAMA FIRST BEGAN TO HOLD A CLEAR SUSPICION OF SEXUAL ABUSE. BUT IT WAS ONLY A SUSPICION. MAMA DID NOT YET HAVE EVIDENCE (CLEAR DISCLOSURE) OF ABUSE (EXCEPT FOR UNWANTED KISSING).

CARVATH: in the months which followed, as Mama reviewed the past, she embarked upon a painful and traumatic journey. There were many questions and a few answers.

Des had always been very reluctant to speak about his own father. Why was that?

Moreover, Des had been reluctant to speak of his past in general. He used to admit (when drunk) that he'd done things he was ashamed of, but he would never say what.

Dieter often took a long time on the loo. Was there a reason for this?

As Mama's appalling epiphany began, to carry on with the busy life of a working single mother whilst having to re-evaluate everything, past and present, was a formidable challenge.

**22 MAY 2018:** Mama contacted Social Services. Her main concerns were (1) Des and Dieter sharing a bed, and (2) frequent inappropriate kissing, which Dieter found "disgusting".

In the absence of a disclosure of serious harm it was deemed outside SS' remit, and so Mama was advised that she could resolve the matter herself, directly with Des.

SS also advised Mama to go through NSPCC Pants Rule with Dieter.

**23 MAY 2018:** Dieter was prescribed antibiotics for tonsillitis.

**30 MAY 2018:** Dieter had a sore throat.

## JUNE 2018

**13 JUNE 2018:** Mama phoned the NSPCC. She was given various advice which included to try repeating the NSPCC Pants Rule with Dieter.

**19 JUNE 2018:** Mama contacted Social Services again.

Mama notified SS that she'd gone through the NSPCC Pants Rule with Dieter, and that he reacted strongly to this by closing his eyes, covering his ears with his hands and curling up in a ball. Again, this was deemed not to meet the SS' threshold for involvement.

**25 JUNE 2018:** a GP made a Social Services referral after Mama told her that she now suspected sexual abuse of Dieter by Des. SS decided that this referral did not merit any action either.

**27 JUNE 2018:** Mama attended Holyhead Police Station to report concerns (same as to SS on 22 May 2018), in the context that she was now seeking a solicitor's advice on stopping Des' contact with Dieter, and thus she was concerned about how Des would react.

**28 JUNE 2018:** NWP police opened an OEL log:

OEL 18300069483: "Concern for Safety @28/06/2018 07:21 Concerns raised for [Dieter] as parent fears that suspect is possibly abusing [Dieter]".

## JULY 2018

JULY 2018: Mama began to keep a diary about Dieter's speech, mood and behaviour.

EARLY JULY 2018: Mama's diary extracts:

In early July, Dieter was manifesting anxiety and fear, regression to baby talk, clinginess, stomach aches, disturbed sleep and nightmares.

Mama: "He is fearful of going upstairs on his own now, prior to bedtime".

Mama: Dieter was "frightened of pirates and ghosts" and "scary things" and "scary monsters" in his

bedroom.

**1 JULY 2018:** (Sun evening) Des handed Dieter back to Mama. Later, around half-past midnight, Des emailed Mama to demand that she email him back soon about contact arrangements, or else he would make yet another application to family court.

**3 JULY 2018:** Social Services received a CID16 (i.e. information) from North Wales Police, which included that Mama had recently told police about Dieter's history of sexualised behaviour.

**4 JULY 2018:** Social Services and Police held a 'strategy discussion'. It was agreed that a social worker would begin a Section 47 child protection enquiry (as a single agency investigation).

Emily Roberts was the social worker assigned this task.

**4 JULY 2018:** Des made his application to family court (as threatened on 2 July 2018).

**5 JULY 2018:** Mama spoke to a police officer about the 'target hardening' of her home.

**6 JULY 2018:** Mama spoke to PC 1552 Nigel Owen about her own personal safety. PC Owen provided Mama with a Skyguard personal alarm.

**9 JULY 2018:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter "doesn't like to be kissed by daddy" and "he is frightened".

**10 JULY 2018:** Emily Roberts visited Dieter at school. She spoke with him for ten minutes. Dieter did not disclose abuse to Emily, but he did tell her about sharing a bed with Des. Emily attempted to discuss NSPCC Pants Rule with Dieter, but he was unwilling to discuss Pants Rule with her.

Emily also spoke to Dieter's class teacher and headteacher. They had not observed any sexualised behaviour, or otherwise identified anything which concerned them.

**12 JULY 2018:** Mama notified NWP police that, with the benefit of legal advice, she had decided not to hand Dieter to Des for the next [court-ordered] weekend contact (13/14/15 July), and that she was seeking a court order to stop further contact.

**12 JULY 2018:** Emily Roberts (and a colleague) visited Mama at home.

Mama was not surprised Dieter did not disclose abuse to Emily, who was a total stranger to him.

Mama's position at this time was that she continued to suspect sexual abuse because of Dieter's night-time fears coupled with the bed-sharing and unwanted "disgusting" kissing, and also because – with the benefit of growing hindsight – she thought it might explain Dieter's longstanding habit (since about age 3) of touching himself beneath his trousers.

Aware of a lack of clear evidence to date, yet with a genuine suspicion of sexual abuse, Mama thought that the best way forward would be to engage a child psychologist (or psychiatrist) who could forensically examine Dieter over several sessions.

>>>

Emily then visited Des at home, and discussed Mama's concerns with him. Des denied any sexual abuse of Dieter, and offered Emily his opinions about Mama.

>>>

Having spoken to Dieter, Mama, and Des, Emily's conclusion was that there was no evidence of sexual abuse, or of Des presenting a risk of harm to Dieter during unsupervised contacts.

However, Emily was also willing to speculate that Mama's persistently expressed concern could be a sign of Mama trying to put a stop to any relationship between Dieter and Des, because Mama and Des were currently engaged in the latest in a long line of family court proceedings.

CARVATH: Parental Alienation theory was firmly embedded in Emily's mindset.

**12 JULY 2018:** Mama's diary extracts:

At bedtime, Dieter told Mama a story "about a naked man and his underpants".

In Mama's diary account, Dieter said "naked man" eleven times.

Other things Dieter said were "scary skeletons with knives", "eyeballs plopped out ... he could not see properly", and "he punched in his eye".

**13 JULY 2018:** Mama had a telephone conversation with Dr Susanne Ellen Marwedel (child psychiatrist). Mama described Dieter's speech (content) and behaviour.

Mama's diary extracts:

Dr Marwedel agreed "that I should be worried as a mother and that sexual abuse cannot be ruled out", and that Mama "should, by all means" investigate further "by consulting a forensic child psychologist".

**13 JULY 2018:** Mama's diary extract:

In regard to a children's sleep-over, Dieter told neighbour 'Cilla' "I am scared of the night".

**15 JULY 2018:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter reported "the secret" of saying "shut up" with Des.

Dieter had been "shown Harry Potter and the Hulk, which frightened him enormously".

Dieter "watches all the Ninja warrior films, play fights at each visit with daddy ... 'that's when I am scared of daddy'."

Dieter: "when I go to bed, daddy goes to bed straight with me, or I go to bed later with daddy, when he goes to bed".

CARVATH: whether "*the Hulk*" was the film *Hulk* (2003) or the film *The Incredible Hulk* (2008), both are rated PG-13 – which means parents are "strongly cautioned, some material may be inappropriate for children under 13". At this time, Dieter was not yet six.

**16 JULY 2018:** Mama applied for a court order to prevent Des having access to Dieter.

**17 JULY 2018:** Mama made a telephone call to the NSPCC.

Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter stated that "with daddy" he had seen "Cowboy films for adults ... and films on submarines".

Dieter: "Daddy lets me say shut up at his place".

Mama: "17.15pm ... in [Dieter's] bedroom. [Dieter] ... says to me: 'I'm shooting your eyeballs out first and then I shoot in your belly.' I turn round, shocked and tell [Dieter] that that is a horrible thing to say, even in play. [Dieter] flushes and tells me that that is how he plays cowboy with daddy."

CARVATH: on 29 July 2018, Mama told PC 3285 Martin Jones that Des had caused Dieter "to watch adult films" about "Cowboys and Submarines" (OEL 18300080381, log entry #1).

**18 JULY 2018:** Mama's diary extract:

Mama: "[Dieter] plays with some toys and lets 'the eyeballs plop out' again".

**19 JULY 2018:** Mama's diary extracts:

Mama: "Against my application for no contact at the directions hearing, until the investigation is resolved, as I have serious concerns for [Dieter's] safety, the judge orders that my son still will spend half of the summer holidays at his fathers... The judge orders [Des], not to kiss his son".

>>>

Dieter told Mama a bedtime story about "the man who is always tired, because he goes to bed so late, like 2am, looks like a clown ... has a naked pink bum, lives in a naked house and kills everybody ... who wasn't happy with anybody".

Dieter: "I am frightened of my Daddy".

CARVATH: in Dieter's story there were five references to eyeballs, and eight to the moon.

Furthermore, a "Mr White" was mentioned twice.

**20 JULY 2018:** Dieter went to Des for ten days.

**25 JULY 2018:** whilst on holiday at Legoland (Windsor, Berkshire), Dieter and Des saw a local doctor about Dieter's penis. The GP prescribed an oral antibiotic for balanitis.

CARVATH: there was, however, much more to this incident than mere balanitis . . .

**29 JULY 2018:** Des handed Dieter back to Mama at six pm.

On handover, Des gave Mama a bottle of antibiotic and told her Dieter had balanitis again.

Once inside Mama's car, Dieter showed his penis to Mama.

What Mama observed was five days after the event, and so some healing had taken place by then. Nonetheless, Dieter's glans remained red and inflamed (balanitis), and there was also a 5mm red scar (a healing cut, caused by a bite) diagonally across the penis.

Both balanitis and the scar line of a recent cut injury (a bite) were visible. (Mama took a photo of Dieter's injury.)

Dieter told Mama that whilst staying in the hotel with Des on their Legoland holiday, he had woken up one morning and found the cut to his penis, as well as blood and pus on his penis.

(Dieter confirmed to Mama that he hadn't caused the cut himself.)

(This was the extent of information given by Dieter about the matter at this time. Dieter did not disclose the full details of what had happened to him at Legoland until June 2019.)

Straight away Mama suspected Des was the cause of the cut, and she immediately took Dieter to the nearest hospital.

They were seen by a nurse who called the police.

**29 JULY 2018:** NWP police opened an OEL log:

OEL 18300080381: "Concern For Safety @29/07/2018 19:02 Concerns for child who was taken to hospital".

Below is a summary of the log entry (#1) written by PC 3285 Martin Jones (29/07/2018 at 23:07); the quotations extracted from the log entry are the words written by PC Jones:

PC Martin Jones attended Penrhos Hospital.

He spoke first to the nurse practitioner Sue Roberts, and then to Mama.

PC Jones logged that Dieter had just told Sue that "he had come home from Daddy's house today", and "he has been having strange dreams", and "when he goes to bed at night in one bed he always wakes up in a separate bed", and "his penis was bleeding".

>>>

PC Jones logged that Dieter "has disclosed to" Mama his dislike of "when Dad tries to kiss him everywhere", and that "he only sleeps in Daddy's bed in his underpants".

Also that Des "insults him when they are in bed together".

But when "asked if Daddy has touched him on his genitals", Dieter had "said no ... but that he could not remember".

When Mama had asked Dieter "what else happens at night", he had "put his hands to his face and looked frightened but not said anything specifically".

However, Dieter did tell Mama that he had had "dreams" about a "naked man in his underpants".

"When Mum asked about the cut to his penis [Dieter] said that it was not there when he went to sleep but that it was there when he woke up in the morning."

>>>

PC Jones logged that "[Dieter] has mentioned to Mum that he is "frightened of Daddy" but not said anymore".

Furthermore: "[Dieter] has also mentioned that he really hates himself and has days when he feels very low."

Mama told PC Jones "that according to the NSPCC ... Balanitis is linked with child abuse cases". She also told him that "no one else has been mentioned visiting" at the same time Dieter was with Des.

**29 JULY 2018:** extracts from Casualty Card notes written by nurse Sue Roberts:

"balanitis – on antibiotics".

"Mum ... has concerns that [Dieter] has been sexually abused ... by dad. ...[Dieter] has told her that he woke up in a different bed to the one he went to sleep in and that his penis was bleeding. Has been commenced on antibiotics for balanitis during his time away with Dad. ...[Dieter] says he has been having strange dreams about monsters."

"...telling me about his holiday with dad and that they had visited Legoland Windsor ... he had slept in

the same bed as his dad ... she then asked me to take photographs of [Dieter's] injury as evidence. I explained that I was not qualified or happy to take such photographs".

"She referred to his problems sleeping, was scared of going to bed, and also thought he was presenting with PTSD."

CARVATH: though Dieter himself told the nurse that he had *a cut* to his penis, the nurse failed to record this particular remark about the cut in the Casualty Card notes.

CARVATH: by her remark that she was "*not ... happy*", the nurse showed she was keen to avoid any personal entanglement in a criminal matter of child sexual abuse.

CARVATH: What is balanitis?

Balanitis is simply inflammation (reddening/swelling) of the glans (the 'head' of the penis).

This common condition is generally caused by a build-up of bacteria under the foreskin.

Balanitis is inflammation – it is not a sexually-transmitted infection (STI) – but the presence of an STI may result in balanitis.

**29 JULY 2018:** Mama's diary extract:

At home, Dieter stated that the smell of goat milk reminded him of Des.

**30 JULY 2018:** NWP police risk-assessed Dieter's case: risks of "Physical Abuse" and "Sexual Abuse" were identified; but police found no risk of "Neglect".

**31 JULY 2018:** Mama's diary extracts:

Mama: Dieter "saying he doesn't like himself".

Mama: "repeated the Underpants talk from the NSPCC which freaked [Dieter] out, making him curl up in a ball".

Mama: "[Dieter] says the underpants talk makes him think of 'goo and slime'."

## AUGUST 2018

AUGUST 2018: Mama was visited at home by her best friend. At bed-time, Dieter disclosed abuse by Des to Mama's best friend.

AUGUST 2018: Des began going to church and claiming to be a Christian.



MID AUGUST 2018: Des stopped working (complaining of stress). He had been working from home doing a telephone job.

**5 AUGUST 2018:** Mama's diary extracts:

(Dieter disclosed the 'Slap Bum Game' to Mama.)

>>>

Dieter: "Daddy pulls my trousers down and then my undies and slaps me on my bum with his hand."

Dieter: "Daddy says that we must not play it in front of other people."

Dieter: the NSPCC Underpants Talk "makes me think of the hand that goes into my underpants".

Dieter: "The dirty sneak peek is very tall and has a beard".

Mama: Dieter "strokes" Mama's "index finger ... with his fingers" "in a masturbation like movement".

Dieter: "It is not a nice feeling it is yukkie."

Dieter: "his mouth ... he stinks the goats milk".

Dieter: "The Dirty Sneak Peek comes at night when I am lying alone in my bunk bed in my room and also when I lie next to daddy in his bed".

**5 AUGUST 2018:** NWP police opened an OEL log:

OEL 18300082724: "Sexual Assault @05/08/2018 20:43 [Dieter] has disclosed sexual abuse by his father. Over several months [Dieter] has shared a bed with his father while visiting his address, and on several occasions the male has played with [Dieter's] penis. This once caused a cut. [Dieter's] mother has also observed inflammation and reddening to the area."

CARVATH: this log was created to deal with a report of a series of non-penetrative sexual assaults in 2018.

**6 AUGUST 2018:** Sioned Shea (North Wales Police) provided her "risk assessment".

(OEL 18300082724)

Sioned Shea: "[Dieter] ... has disclosed to his mother".

Sioned Shea: "During [Dieter's] disclosure to mum", he "stated 'naughty spy man' will lie in bed next to him where he will begin to play a game with [Dieter] called slap bum time, where both parties will pull their pants down and slap each others' bums. [Dieter] also mentioned 'naughty spy man' would rub his willy in a massaging motion which made him feel uncomfortable and 'disgusting'."

Sioned Shea: "Mum has documented on ... paper to ... capture the evidence passed to her."

Sioned Shea: "Does the referral involve: ... Neglect No".

Sioned Shea: "Any previous safeguarding concerns ... [Dieter] was brought into hospital by his mother with injury after staying with his father. [Dieter] told the nurse that he had come home from father's house and that he has been having strange dreams and that when he goes to bed at night in one bed he always wakes up in a separate bed and that his penis was bleeding."

Sioned Shea quoted DS Ian Davies (from OEL 18300080381, entry #6, 30/07/2018 at 14:54), that the "only new information" Mama gave police on 29 July 2018 was: "...that he has a cut to his penis which has occurred at sometime during contact with his father."

**6 AUGUST 2018:** Social Services and Police held a 'strategy discussion'. It was agreed that a social worker and a police detective would begin a joint Section 47 child protection enquiry (i.e. a double agency investigation).

**7 AUGUST 2018:** DC Shona Campbell began her investigation.

(OEL 18300082724)

In the OEL log, Shona's first entry was log entry #7.

(Shona's co-investigator in the joint S47 investigation was Dieter's recently-allocated social worker Helen Turner.)

**7 AUGUST 2018:** Mama's diary extracts:

Mama: "During the day today ... [Dieter] pulls down his trousers and underpants and runs around".

Dieter mentioned the "Dirty Sneak Peek" again.

Dieter: "Daddy is nice to me, he buys me Lego and stuff".

Dieter: "When he comes, I am really half asleep or asleep."

Dieter: "Do you think it could be my Daddy?"

Dieter: "the hand, that goes into my underpants".

**9 AUGUST 2018:** Campbell & Turner made a joint visit to see Mama and Dieter at home.

**9 AUGUST 2018:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter was interviewed by DC Shona Campbell and social worker Helen Turner.

After the interview, Shona "immediately says it is too confusing a statement sometimes it is daddy then again not... she cannot make an ABE interview out of that. Helen however seems to believe [Dieter] and believe me, when I state that all I said to [Dieter] before the interview is that he has to speak out openly and truthfully and without fear to ... Helen and the police... Because we will never get help if he speaks only openly to me..."

Mama: "[Dieter] in the evening refuses to go upstairs. The dirty sneak peek might be hiding behind his bedroom door".

**9 AUGUST 2018:** Afterwards, DC Shona Campbell wrote a record of the joint visit.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#8):

DC Shona Campbell: Mama "...contacted SSD 00H on 05/08/18 to report a disclosure made by [Dieter] that his father had touched his penis, was breathing like a dog, smelt like goat's milk and it was disgusting."

Shona: "Joint visit conducted at [Mama's home] at 12:00 hours today with SW Helen Turner. We spoke first with ... [Mama]. I asked her to tell us about the recent disclosures, and she explained that when [Dieter] returned from Legoland having spent 10 days with his dad, his father handed over some medication for him to take orally and told her that he had balanitis (skin irritation ... foreskin). [Mama] ... took him to hospital."

Shona: "...[Mama] ... wanted [Dieter] to see a child psychologist as she believes that he needs therapy, but ... the court ... prohibited her from doing so. ... In the meantime [Mama] ... keeping a diary".

Shona: "On 30th July she had spoken to him about his fears, and told him that she was worried about him and it was important that he open up to professionals and speak to the social worker. She showed a copy of a statement written by [name] ... in which he had visited with his wife and [Dieter] told them, with his mother present, that he was scared of someone. He was unwilling to say who at first and then eventually with some coaxing spelt out 'dad'. He was asked why and told them that he didn't like it when he kisses him. He described it as 'yukkie' and when asked where he kissed him said that it was on the cheeks and lips. He then went quiet and didn't speak any more."

Shona: "She then described how she was putting him to bed that evening and he told her that he felt dirty."

Shona: "On 31st July she tried to discuss the underpants rule with him using the NSPCC video and he did not want to watch it, telling her that it made him think of goo and slime. She stressed how upset he would become talking about underpants. He didn't want to go to bed at night and had told her ... friends when they visited that he was frightened to go to sleep at night. She said that she was

having trouble getting him to go to sleep, and when asked confirmed that he had a night light."

Shona: "On 1st August she had noted that he told her, 'I'm scared of daddy but not during the day'."

Shona: "She had noted further disclosures from 19th July... He whispered ... that he was frightened of his daddy...".

Shona: "We spoke to [Dieter] for a long time on his own...".

Shona: "He was asked about his father and what he liked about him. He plays lego with his father and his dad tells him jokes. He was asked if there was anything that worried him or made him sad about his dad, and he told us that he had been told off for not speaking to his grandmother on the phone. He was asked if there was anything else and said no. He said that his mum really wanted him to tell us something but he didn't want to. He said that he would write it down and wrote ... dirty sneak peak...".

Shona: "He eventually disclosed that they play a game where he pulls his trousers and pants down and his dad smacks his bottom and that he smacks his dad's bottom. He isn't hurt by this, he isn't in trouble and they are both laughing when this happens. It was difficult to obtain any further detail or context from [Dieter] about this."

Shona: "He then said that there was something else that his mother really wanted him to tell us, but he didn't want to talk about it. He said that it was 'yukkie'. He eventually told us that the [dirty sneak peek] at night went into his undies. He was asked what happened, and he said that it rubs his willy. He said it happened at night, and when asked where it happened ... it was 'at dad's house', and he was asked, 'who's there?' He said only his dad, and was asked who it was that touched him. He said, 'It could be my dad, or not, that's for you to find out.' He said that this had happened at his dad's house, but then he went to Legoland and had a cut on his willy and it was bleeding."

Shona: "He was asked if this had happened more than once, but he didn't know, and he wasn't clear if he had been awake, or if he had seen this happen. He was asked if there was anything else he was scared to tell and said no just the willy one."

Shona: "I would not be happy to ABE the child based on these reluctantly made disclosures".

Shona: "I do not think [Mama's] intentions in recording and reporting these disclosures are malicious".

**10 AUGUST 2018:** DC Shona Campbell visited Des at home.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#9)

(entered on 16 August 2018):

DC Shona Campbell: Des "raised the possibility of Munchausen's by proxy".

Shona: "Of the disclosures made by [Dieter] [Des] denied any sexual abuse".

Shona: Des "believes that [Mama] has become disaffected with life on Anglesey and that the allegations are motivated to stopping contact so that she can move".

Shona: "He was asked about the behaviour described by [Dieter] with him pulling down his trousers and pants and smacking his bottom and that he said his father would do the same."

Shona logged that Des said that, at least twice, Dieter had quite spontaneously exposed his bottom to him, whereupon he (Des) had pretended to smack Dieter's bottom; and that Dieter had then pretended to smack Desmond's [unexposed] bottom, whereupon he (Des) had told Dieter "that was enough now" and to "pull his trousers up".

CARVATH: Re the 'Slap Bum Game', Des did *not* deny that anything of the sort had ever happened. Instead, he gave Shona an alternative version of the naked bottom incidents. Des asserted he had never actually touched Dieter's bottom, and that he hadn't exposed himself. Des portrayed what happened as innocent play, and harmless non-sexual silliness; in effect, he blamed Dieter.

Des at least 'half confirmed' Dieter's account of the Slap Bum Game.

Shona: "Of the disclosures about a dirty sneak peek going into his undies at night and rubbing his penis, he denied that he had done anything of this nature. He explained that [Dieter] had had balanitis when he was with his mother, and that she had taken him to the GP who had prescribed a cream and [Mama] gave this to him on the handover."

CARVATH: Des denied any sexual rubbing of Dieter's penis, and then pointed Shona to the fact that quite recently he had been applying cream to Dieter's penis, due to an episode of balanitis.

Shona: "At their recent holiday to Legoland [Dieter] complained that he had an itchy penis, and when his father asked if he could look at it his penis was red and had a pussy discharge. He took him to the minor injuries unit where the doctor gave oral antibiotics, and this cleared up quickly. He gave the last dose of antibiotics to [Mama] on the handover ... and her response was, 'Balanitis huh?' He was very concerned about [Mama] continually questioning the child and felt that she was influencing his disclosures."

CARVATH: Desmond's position was that he had never sexually assaulted Dieter; and that in recent months he'd had to concern himself with Dieter's penis twice, for genuine medical reasons.

**10 AUGUST 2018:** Child Protection Medical examination of Dieter.

Helen Turner took Dieter (and Mama) to the SARC centre (Colwyn Bay).

At this time, Mama was informed of Helen's decision to advise family court that there should be no contact between Des and Dieter (i.e. no contact, at least for the time being).

Dieter mentioned the recent cut to his penis during the examination by Dr Sue Roberts.

Swabs were taken for laboratory analysis (for STIs).

The unsurprising outcome of the examination, some *sixteen days* after the 25th of July, was that Dr Roberts found nothing of medical note.

The examination did not include taking a hair sample to test for drugs.

CARVATH: that there was no testing of Dieter's hair was a huge missed opportunity. Such testing very likely would have revealed the presence of drugs used by Des to sedate/relax Dieter in order to facilitate abuse.

**10 AUGUST 2018:** Mama's diary extract:

"[Dieter] tells Sue the doctor about the bleeding cut he had on his penis when with his father in Legoland and that it was not there when he went to bed but woke up with it in the morning and his penis was itching (Balanitis...)".

**12 AUGUST 2018:** Dieter told Mama that Des was the 'Dirty Sneak Peek'.

Mama's diary extract:

Dieter: "Daddy ... is a stupid cow".

**13 AUGUST 2018:** Mama collected Dieter from Melanie in the evening.

At that time, Melanie noted Dieter saying that Des "comes to my bed pulls his trousers and undies down and does some things to me".

Dieter: "it makes me feel yuk yuk".

Melanie noted that Dieter pointed to his privates, and then held one of Mama's fingers and began rubbing it up and down.

Dieter: "he's touching me ... I dont like it ... smells of goat's milk ... making that grunting sound."

Dieter: "I dont make a noise, I think Im half asleep and half awake."

**14 AUGUST 2018:** Melanie made a referral to Social Services, reporting disclosures of the 13th.

**14 AUGUST 2018:** Mama's diary extracts:

Mama: "At the next court hearing, [Dieter] is being 'voluntarily' removed from me for 4.5 weeks (until September 21, 2018) and placed for 3 weeks with ... [Melanie] and another 10 days with foster carers as [Melanie] goes on holidays".

Mama: "To ensure that [Dieter] has his ABE interview without being potentially influenced by me."

CARVATH: this Family Court-ordered temporary removal of Dieter from Mama was itself harmful to Dieter. The separation was no doubt traumatic to Dieter (and Mama). The rationale for this removal betrayed the judge's willingness to entertain a prejudicial suspicion of Parental Alienation against Mama. Moreover, it may be argued that this removal amounted to a [presumably unintended] form of 'intimidating a witness' (i.e. traumatising Dieter before his ABE interview).

**20 AUGUST 2018:** after a court hearing, Dieter was ordered to stay with 'Melanie' (until 11 Sept 2018). At bedtime, Dieter asked Melanie to "stand guard" so that "daddy won't come in", and stated that he wanted his mum.

**22 AUGUST 2018:** last [supervised] in-person contact between Des and Dieter, prior to the arrest of Des (and his subsequent bail conditions).

**22 AUGUST 2018:** Mama's diary extract:

On supervised contact, in front of Helen Turner, Dieter said to Des: "Next time, I'll put the sweeties in your underpants, and you will have to eat them."

**23 AUGUST 2018:** [supervised] in-person contact between Mama and Dieter.

**23 AUGUST 2018:** Strategy Meeting at Anglesey council offices.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DS Ellis wrote – from her log entry (#12):

DS Katie Ellis: on 23 August there was a multi-agency "Strategy meeting ... to discuss the ... [most recent] disclosures".

Katie: the "disclosures from [Dieter] which are being recorded by his mother".

Katie: Family Court had "ordered that [Dieter] actually go to stay with a mutual carer (if not it would have been foster care) until ... September with only supervised contact with mother and father".

**28 AUGUST 2018:** Campbell & Turner made a joint visit to see Dieter at Anglesey council offices.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#14):

DC Shona Campbell: "Joint visit carried out in the family room ... this morning with Social Worker Helen Turner to see [Dieter]."

Shona: "We spent quite some time playing with [Dieter] in the family room with the toy soldiers and dinosaur, and in general conversation. [Dieter] appears to be quite an intelligent young boy and is quite articulate. Helen Turner has covered his understanding of truth and lies on previous occasions during her visits and we covered this this morning with [Dieter]. He clearly understood the difference between truth and lies. We discussed the difference between good secrets and bad secrets, and he told us, 'There's something I have to tell you. Someone comes in at night, he touches me there (indicating his crotch area) and rubs it.' He also added that his dad plays ninjas with him and gets really loud and scares him."

Shona: "I asked him who this person was, and he said that he didn't know, because he was half-awake and half-asleep. He said that all the doors were locked in the house, and only his dad was home, so he thought that it was his dad, he knew that it was his dad. He was asked when did this happen, and he said it was night time."

Shona: "He was asked where it happened, and he said in his dad's bed."

Shona: "When asked what happened he repeated that someone comes in at night and touches him in his undies. He was in the bed, half-awake, half-asleep. His dad was in the bed when he went to sleep and then he saw him. He touches it (indicating his crotch area) under his trousers and his undies. He was asked if he said anything to him, and said that he doesn't say anything and [Dieter] doesn't say anything. It was established that [Dieter] was under the blanket and 'he' is standing on the floor, that he bends over the bed to touch him."

Shona: "I asked how he knew that it was his dad and he answered, 'No one else is in the room.' I asked him if he could see that it was his dad, and he answered, 'I don't think so.' He continued, 'I'm half-awake, half-asleep, if you know what that means, because I don't.'"

Shona: "I asked [Dieter] how many times had this happened and he said that it had happened once in his dad's bed, and a second time in his dad's bed. It was established that it had never happened in his bed or at his mum's house. He was asked if it had happened before or after he went to Lego land, and he told us it didn't happen there but something else did, and went on to describe that **he had a cut** when he was there. He was asked again if it had happened before or after Lego land, but couldn't answer."

Shona: "It was difficult to hold [Dieter's] attention for much longer than this, and he would tell us



that we could only ask one more question. I asked him if he had any other secrets, and he just said that he had a good secret but wouldn't tell us. He was asked if he had any secrets with his mum, and said no. He was also asked who he had told about this, and said that he had told his mum. The visit ended shortly after this."

**28 AUGUST 2018:** [supervised] in-person contact between Mama and Dieter.

**28 AUGUST 2018:** Melanie's diary extracts:

Melanie: "told [Dieter] he would be going with Helen to see Police today".

Melanie: "[Dieter] went with Helen came back had lunch, then back out to see mum today. he was super excited got back happy little boy ... this evening [Dieter] says ... 'I cried when I left mummy today. I miss her'. ... 'When will I go home to mummy?' ... 'I didnt tell the police everything today...!'"

**30 AUGUST 2018:** Case Review by Shona's supervisor DS Katie Ellis.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DS Ellis wrote – from her log entry (#17):

At this time, Detective Sergeant Katie Ellis was the sergeant supervising DC Shona Campbell on this case. In log entry #17, Katie logged her "DS supervisor review" of the case to date.

DS Katie Ellis: "There are partial disclosures being made from [Dieter] in this case ... in relation to the incident and in essence we are in a difficult position in relation to the disclosures".

Katie: Des "will need to be interviewed in relation to the partial disclosures that have now been made".

Katie: "we need to consider carefully ... whether we have enough evidentially to pass the case to CPS and therefore whether it will be necessary to subject [Dieter] to a VI".

CARVATH: Katie and Shona did not easily agree to do an ABE video interview with Dieter. (ABE: Achieving Best Evidence.) Indeed, it was four months from the date Mama first suspected sexual abuse (21 May 2018) to the date of Dieter's first ABE interview (20 Sept 2018). Dieter's disclosure process through the summer of 2018 did not progress quickly or automatically to an ABE interview.

Police policy here was to do an ABE interview only if it were deemed "necessary". The prerequisite for this was that, before any ABE, police had already decided that in principle they had *"enough evidentially to pass the case to CPS"*.

(When police send a file of evidence to the CPS for a charging decision, the mere sending of the file ordinarily signifies that police believe a crime has been committed.)

For an ABE to happen meant that (1) police already suspected a crime had happened, and (2) they already had a good understanding of what was the evidence to prove it. For Katie and Shona, ABEs were never merely exploratory; ABEs were about capturing best evidence.

Therefore it's worth noting that, in this case, Shona did ABE interviews with Dieter *twice*.

**31 AUGUST 2018:** DC Shona Campbell telephoned Melanie.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#21):

DC Shona Campbell: "Telephone call made to [Melanie], the childminder with whom [Dieter] is currently staying."

Shona: "[Melanie] had discussed with Helen Turner that she is concerned about [Dieter's] behaviour. She has been his child minder for 2 years now ... he knows her well. She has always known him to bubbly and outgoing, however has seen a different side to him since he has been living with her. She described him as withdrawn and paranoid. She explained that she has a small heated pool ... [Dieter] is paranoid about undressing from his underwear, to the extent where it up to 5 days with him staying with her for him to have a bath. She felt his behaviour was unusual for a child his age."

Shona: "Following the joint visit on 28/08/18 later that day she asked [Dieter] if he was ok, and he told her, 'They have asked all the wrong questions.'"

Shona: "She had also bought him a dinosaur egg containing slime, and he told her that the slime looked like the slime on his belly. She asked him what he meant, and he said like the slime on his belly that smelled like goats milk, the one where the man makes the grunt noise like [dog's name] does to the cushions. She explained that [name] is the dog and humps the cushions."

## SEPTEMBER 2018

SEPTEMBER 2018: Dieter's sixth birthday.

**3 SEPTEMBER 2018:** Dieter's childminder 'Melanie' gave a witness statement (re 13 August 2018).

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#23):

DC Shona Campbell: "Statement has been recorded from childminder [Melanie] this morning, with whom [Dieter] has been placed with by mutual arrangement by parents and the family court."

Shona: "[Melanie] has been [Dieter's] childminder for two years, and is aware of the situation with

Police and the family court. She has described a telephone conversation with [Des] over a year ago, in which he was asking her for details of the hours she had [Dieter] and payment, which she refused to divulge. He then told her to be careful in her car, to watch herself and mind she didn't have any accidents... She asked if he was threatening her, and he said, 'No, I'm telling you.' She then put the phone down on him."

Shona: "She described the initial disclosure made to her in front of [Mama] on 14th [actually, 13th] August, when [Mama] collected [Dieter] from her house. She could see that [Mama] was upset and asked her if she had something to tell her. [Dieter] then told her, 'Someone comes into my room at night'. She initially thought he meant fairies as they had been watching a film about fairies that day, but he was very short with her and told her, 'No, it's my dad'. He said, 'He comes to my bed... it makes me feel yuk' and when asked what did, he answered, 'He comes to my bed, pulls his trousers and undies down and then does something to me.' He pointed at his private parts, then grabbed his mother's finger and rubbed it up and down. He said, 'He's touching me, I don't like it', and also said, 'It smells like goat's milk... He makes sound like [dog's name] (the family dog)... I don't make a noise, I think I'm half-asleep and half-awake.'"

Shona: "During the period that [Dieter] has been living with her she has described his behaviour around getting undressed as unusual and very paranoid, and when getting undressed has asked repeatedly, 'Daddy won't come in will he?' On asking [Melanie] about contact visits he told her, 'I don't want to see daddy' and burst into tears saying, 'I don't have to stay over at daddy's do I? I don't want him playing with me', pointing to his crotch."

Shona: "Following the joint visit he told [Melanie], 'They didn't ask me the right questions.'"

Shona: "On the Saturday 25th August [Dieter] was talking about a small plastic egg with slime inside and told her it was like the slime on his tummy. She asked him what he meant and he answered, 'That stuff that smells like goat's milk... I don't like this slime [Melanie], it's like the man that comes in my room.' She asked, 'Who's the man?' and he told her, 'You know who the man is', repeating, 'I've told you' and 'It's my daddy.'"

Shona: "On Sunday 2nd September [Melanie] walked into the living room and found [Dieter] humping the sofa. She asked him what he was doing and he told her, 'I'm humping' and burst into tears. She asked him afterwards when having tea, 'What is humping?' and he shrugged, so she asked him if he did it at his mother's and then at her's, and he answered no to both. She asked if he did this at daddy's, and he said, 'It's something we do a lot.'"

Shona: "The childminder has been keeping a record of the disclosures made, and a copy has been taken of these notes..."

Shona: "The disclosures made to his childminder are concerning. This has been discussed with DI 1428 Williams and DS Ellis this afternoon. ...in light of the new disclosures made to the child minder [Des] will be arrested tomorrow, a search made of the home address, electronic devices seized for

any evidence relating to offences and photographs taken of the bedrooms where the offences may have occurred."

Shona: "Although no further information has come back from a PND check, I have noted most recent occurrence 18300084083 in which [Des] has reported that he was sexually assaulted when he was 11 years old".

**4 SEPTEMBER 2018:** Des arrested by police. (See 18 Sept 2018 log entry of DC Campbell, below.)

CARVATH: Des was suicidal after his arrest.

**5 SEPTEMBER 2018:** Strategy discussion between DS Ellis and lead social worker Michelle Evans.

**10 SEPTEMBER 2018:** Case Conference (multi agency).

(OEL 18300082724)

Recorded in police OEL log by Lucy Owen (NWP). Below are extracts – direct quotations of what Lucy Owen wrote – from her log entry (#25) (entered on 11 Sept 2018):

Lucy Owen: "On 10/09/18 I attended the Initial Case Conference".

Lucy: "[Des] attended the second part of the Conference and vehemently refutes the allegations stating he is devastated by them and that [Mama] has been systematically trying to prevent him from having contact with [Dieter] since their divorce. He feels [Mama] is trying to 'brainwash' [Dieter] in order to discredit him so that his contact can be ceased".

Lucy: "[Des] stated [Mama] has a history of fabricating illnesses and believes she suffers from Munchausen by Proxy."

Lucy: "Unanimous decision by all agencies to place [Dieter] on the CP register under the category of risk of Emotional Harm. There was also a secondary category of Sexual Harm due to the potential allegations."

**18 SEPTEMBER 2018:** DC Shona Campbell's log entry on the arrest of Des.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#26):

DC Shona Campbell: "[Des] was arrested on the morning of 4th September at his home address on suspicion of Engaging in Sexual Activity with a Child. A voluntary interview had been arranged with him previously ... however following the statement recorded from the child minder in which [Dieter] continued to make concerning disclosures regarding his father, it was discussed with DI Williams and a decision made to arrest [Des] on suspicion of the offence. A search was made of his home

address, photographs taken of the bedrooms, and a number of electronic devices seized."

Shona: "In interview he denied committing any sexual offences against [Dieter] and believes that [Mama] has influenced the child into making these disclosures in order to stop his contact... He confirmed that [Dieter] had been placed with [Melanie] as an independent childminder, and that he had never had any arguments or disputes with her. Of the disclosures made to the childminder he questioned if she had benefited financially from [Mama] to say these things, and denied that he had ever threatened her in the past, demanding that his child was placed elsewhere."

Shona: "Enquiries have been made with Head teacher [name] at [school]. [Dieter] has been with them for the past year in the reception class and they have not had any concerns about his behaviour or demeanour. He has not made any disclosures of concern to them. They are aware of the allegations from the Case Conference. [Mama] has been into the school on a number of occasions and raised concerns that her child is being abused, and that the Police and Social Services are not doing anything."

Shona: "They have seen much less of [Des] and have had little contact from him. [Headteacher's name] had become aware of a telephone conversation with [Des] in which he had been recorded unknowingly, and that he felt [Des] might have taken his comments about [Mama] out of context".

Shona: "When they have observed the child with each parent they saw nothing that would cause concern."

**20 SEPTEMBER 2018:** Dieter's first ABE video interview with police.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#27):

DC Shona Campbell: "[Dieter] was subject of a video interview on 20/09/18 at Menai Bridge Video Interview Suite with DC 2780 Campbell and DS Katie Ellis. Also present was Registered Intermediary [Sharon Owen], and SW Helen Turner in the monitoring room."

Shona: "On advice from Sharon Owen following the assessment [Dieter] was asked a series of 'easier' questions and asked to say if the question was easy or difficult to answer in order to keep his focus and hold his attention. He was asked if he remembered what he had told [Melanie] (the childminder) and he said that he couldn't, and added that he had told her lots of things. He was asked about telling us about someone coming into his room at night, and that we would be asking him some questions about that."

Shona: "[Dieter] was asked where this happened and he said that it happened at his dad's house and in his dad's bed. He was asked how old he was when it happened and answered 5 years old, and was able to confirm that it happened at night time rather than in the day. He could not answer if it

had happened more than once."

Shona: "He was asked who it was and confirmed that it was his dad. He confirmed that there was no one else in the house. He said that his eyes were half open and half closed, and repeated that he was half awake and half asleep, but was unable to explain this any further."

Shona: "When [Dieter] was asked what had happened he pointed to his crotch and said that he touched him. He said that he was touched under his clothing, and indicated that he was touched with his hand. He was provided with a picture of a boy's front and a boy's back, and pointed to the boy's penis as to where he was touched, as he did not want to say the word that he called this. He confirmed that he used this to 'pee'. He was asked to describe how he was touched, and showed a rubbing motion on his thighs."

Shona: "[Dieter] became tired and reluctant to answer further questions, putting them in the middle of easy and difficult boxes and shrugging his shoulders. He was unable to say what his father was wearing, if he could smell or hear anything, and if anything else like this had happened or if he had touched him anywhere else. He was unable to answer how it made him feel, or if it made him happy or sad, indicating that these questions were difficult. He did confirm that he wanted it to stop."

Shona: "When [Dieter] was asked about what had happened he would become more quiet, blinking repeatedly. It was thought that some of the questions that he put into box for more difficult to answer [were] ones he was not able to answer, rather than choosing not to."

Shona: "The video interview was discussed with the social worker afterwards. [Dieter] is likely to return to the care of his mother in the next few days."

**21 SEPTEMBER 2018:** Mama's diary extract:

Mama: "[Dieter's] first day back home. He is overjoyed to see me, but very disturbed, pale and shaken."

**27 SEPTEMBER 2018:** Mama's diary extract:

Mama: "[Dieter] ... says to me 'I will knife you down!' ... I ask, completely shocked 'Has anyone ever threatened to do that to you?' He answers 'Yes'."

**29 SEPTEMBER 2018:** in a log entry (#32, OEL 18300082724) DC Shona Campbell referred to the "disclosures made by [Dieter]".

CARVATH: on the same date, Shona referred to Dieter as "*a child victim*" in an email she sent at 14:19 on 29 September 2018. And in another email sent the same day, Shona referred to Dieter as the "*6 year old victim of an offence of Sexual Activity with a Child*".

**29 SEPTEMBER 2018:** DC Shona Campbell telephoned 'J R' (the person's actual initials).

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#35):

DC Shona Campbell: "Telephone conversation this afternoon with [J R]."

(In her log entry #35, Shona is reporting JR's asserted recall of events.)

Shona stated [JR's recall] that Mama approached another school mum, JR, outside school around late June/early July 2018.

Shona stated [JR's recall] that Mama told JR "that her son had made disclosures of sexual abuse against his dad. ... [Mama] told her ... that they [Social Services] were no help and had told her that there was no case to answer."

Shona: "A couple of weeks after this [i.e. July 2018] [Mama] turned up at her home ... with [Dieter]. She told her that [Dieter] had told her more, that he was frightened and was having nightmares. He had said that if he had one wish it would be to never fall asleep again so he would never have to see the monster again. ... [Dieter] ... was not present when his mother was talking to [JR]. She again advised [Mama] to contact the Police and Social Services. [Mama] told her that Social Services wouldn't believe her, and that she had made a complaint about the social worker."

Shona: "A couple of weeks later [i.e. early August 2018] [Mama] turned up at [JR's] house again unannounced with [Dieter] and told her that [Dieter] had made a full disclosure to her in the car and would she be a witness to it, so [JR] agreed. She sent her husband and children out so she could talk to them. [Mama] told [Dieter], 'Tell [JR] what you've told me' but [Dieter] was reluctant to speak so [Mama] was asking him questions. She [i.e. JR] made a note of what was said."

Shona stated [JR's recall] that "he [i.e. Dieter] made a dog panting noise, saying it [i.e. Des' sex sounds] was like ... their dog." In regard to smell, Shona stated [JR's recall] that "he [i.e. Dieter] said goat's milk ... his dad drank that."

Shona: "[Dieter] then said that he didn't want to speak anymore. He had been 'all over the place' and climbing on the sofa, but had answered the questions."

**30 SEPTEMBER 2018:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter made a drawing of an "enlarged penis".

Mama: "He points to the sticky stuff coming out of the penis which he says is Daddy's."

## OCTOBER 2018

**3 OCTOBER 2018:** DC Shona Campbell met with Mama to make notes preparatory to taking Mama's

witness statement.

**6 OCTOBER 2018:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter: "I am frightened of my daddy, yes."

Dieter: "I get lots of presents from him".

>>>

Dieter made a drawing of Des "threatening him with a knife".

Dieter: "That's Daddy, he is bad. He holds a knife, because he is going to attack someone".

Dieter: "Daddy has a knife at home, it is very sharp, a sword. I cut myself on it once".

Mama: "[Dieter] draws a big cross over the knife he has drawn in his fathers right hand".

Dieter: "I cross Daddy's knife out, he is not allowed to have that."

Mama: "[Dieter] leaves a few empty pages and then carries on drawing 'Mama and [Dieter]' in black pen, he comments: 'Mama loves me and I love her'."

Mama: "It is a happy picture, we are both smiling."

**8 OCTOBER 2018:** Mama's diary extracts:

At bedtime, Dieter was "frightened of his daddy".

Dieter: Des is a "dirty man".

Dieter asked "who is going to decide" if "he will have to see his daddy again".

(Answer: the court.)

**16 OCTOBER 2018:** Nerys Roberts became Dieter's allocated social worker.

CARVATH: in 2018, after social worker Helen Turner had worked with Mama and Dieter, senior staff at Anglesey Social Services would've been well aware that Dieter was a victim of sexual abuse by Des. As Helen's replacement, Nerys would've been well aware too.

**18 OCTOBER 2018:** Mama's diary extract:

Dieter pretended to be blind, "to practice what it will be like".

**20 OCTOBER 2018:** Mama's diary extract:

Dieter said "he does not feel any better yet and that he still has to think of what daddy did to him, all



the time".

**21 OCTOBER 2018:** Mama's diary extracts:

Bedtime: Dieter and Mama played with monkey dolls. (Dieter had Coco monkey, and Mama had Circus monkey.) Coco (Dieter) threatened to take Circus monkey's eyes out.

Dieter whispered that Coco said that because that's what Des had threatened to do to him, if he told anybody the "bad secret".

Furthermore, Des had told Dieter "that the ceiling" would "collapse onto" Dieter, if he was "not quiet". Des wanted Dieter "to be quiet and not say anything".

Des made "the night to day and day to night".

Dieter: "The child lies in underpants ... in daddies bed. The daddy does not wear anything... The daddy is not naked, monkeys are all hairy around there."

"And then" Dieter "holds his ears closed, closes his eyes tightly and rocks forwards and backwards, saying 'No, no, no, no....I do not want to talk about that.' "

When "monkey baby" was born, "his daddy was already very old", and "ever since the child was ... frightened to lose its eyes" and "lonely and scared, but it could not tell anyone".

Dieter: "The child could not be helped for a very long time, years."

Mama asked Dieter if "monkey baby" had ever told anyone about "the bad secret" and "the threat to its eyes".

Dieter said "yes, the child" spoke to "mummy" and that "since then, the child is not so scared any more, but ... still is scared".

Dieter: "...Daddy is a bad Daddy and the child never wants to see him again."

Dieter: "... And do you know, what the monkey baby really wished for? ... live with its mummy and never have to see its daddy again."

Dieter "has recently been hiding behind his bedroom door ... telling me, that without me, he was scared. He also does the same regularly in the living room, hiding behind the two armchairs against the wall."

**22 OCTOBER 2018:** a Forensic Report was logged (James Kite, entry #47).

(OEL 18300082724)

The forensic examination (an IIOC keyword search) of an iPhone and a computer belonging to Des had revealed search terms including "child sexual abuse", "child sex offender", "sex offenders

register", "record for child sexual offences", and "Samaritans".

(These searches could not be dated with certainty.)

CARVATH: why did Des make these searches?

**23 OCTOBER 2018:** Mama's diary extracts:

An incident in the bathroom of Dieter being "upset, rocking back and forth, holding his ears closed and his eyes shut".

>>>

Bedtime: Dieter asked "if Daddy wants to take him away from me". Said Des was "stupid".

Dieter said "Daddy does not love me, he just wants to have me, to do that again to me", pointed to his penis and made "a masturbating" motion.

Dieter: "I never never ever want to see my daddy again".

>>>

Dieter "hides behind his bedroom door and ... the sofa chair in the living room, when left alone in either room, he finds it impossible to go upstairs to his room or the bathroom ... he is scared ... frightened of the dark. He still suffers from nightmares ... sleep disturbance and has difficulties falling asleep. He talks in his sleep ... and thrashes around in his bed. Some nights, he wakes up ... shouting for me."

**27 OCTOBER 2018:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter: "Mummy guess who hates animals? Daddy. And he hates you and he hates me."

Mama: "He does not want to go into the shower. He cannot go upstairs on his own ... especially in the evenings."

Mama: "[Dieter] screams out, having a nightmare".

Mama: "[Dieter] plays jail every day with his Lego and puts 'Mr Nothing' in there."

**28 OCTOBER 2018:** Mama's diary extract:

Mama: "I do a 'feels good/feels bad to the touch' drawing with [Dieter], after the earlier episode, where he had a flashback and shied away from me. [Dieter] draws his bum, belly button and penis and mouth and eyes in bright red = bad to the touch, he describes his bum as having been slapped on and stared at 'like a bull' ... he says, slime could go on the belly button and the eyes might have a bullet shot into them".

**29 OCTOBER 2018:** Dieter met Nerys Roberts for the first time.

**31 OCTOBER 2018:** DS Katie Ellis telephoned Des.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DS Ellis wrote – from her log entry (#48):

DS Katie Ellis telephoned Des on 31 October 2018 because Des had been recently "requesting to speak to the first line supervisor of Shona".

Katie: Des had recently "tried calling and emailing Shona a number of times".

Katie: Shona "had crown court commitments over the last three weeks".

Katie: Des' main purpose was to pursue "vary of bail conditions".

Katie "explained ... even with supervised contact ... when we have no decision back from CPS could be detrimental if ... we had allowed [Dieter] to be in contact with the suspect ... this would have a detrimental effect ... control/coercion by the suspect on [Dieter]".

Katie: "[Des] said that he could appreciate that but from his point of view it is mother that is the abusive one. He stated that he wanted my decision ... not allowing a variation on the bail conditions to be reviewed by my superior".

**31 OCTOBER 2018:** DC Shona Campbell logged the hospital Casualty Card from 29 July 2018.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#49):

DC Shona Campbell logged "the casualty card at Ysbyty Penrhos Stanley on 29/07/18".

Shona: "[Dieter] was seen by the nurse at 18:36 accompanied by his mother, who reported concerns that he had been sexually abused by his father."

Shona: "When Police arrived and spoke with his mother the nurse drew pictures with [Dieter] alone and he told her about his holiday with his father to Legoland, and that he had slept in the same bed as his dad."

Casualty Card notes stated that Dieter had told Mama that he woke up in a different bed than the bed in which he went to sleep the night before, and that his penis was bleeding.

The notes also stated Dieter started antibiotics for balanitis whilst with Des.

CARVATH: the nurse made a visual examination of Dieter, but in her notes she failed to record (1) the fact of the existence of the cut injury scar, and (2) the fact that both Dieter and

Mama had explicitly told her about *a cut* (in addition to, and separate from, the balanitis).

## NOVEMBER 2018

**5 NOVEMBER 2018:** DC Shona Campbell reviewed the contents of devices seized from Des.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#53) (entered on 6 November 2018):

DC Shona Campbell: "there are no indecent images of children on any of the devices" seized.

Shona: "There is a very large number of videos ... the suspect spends a lot of time filming his child, and the camera is often set up in the room to video them playing."

Shona: "There are also numerous videos of the child in the bath".

Shona: "Searches of the suspect's web history reveal some odd search times, apparently researching advice for parents of sexually abused children, Sarah's Law, how to find out if a neighbour is a sex offender".

Shona: "The dates of these searches are from 2015 however on speaking with HTCU these dates cannot be relied upon and the suspect may have looked at this material much more recently than shown."

CARVATH: what would Shona have made of this? Desmond's web search history was very obviously suspicious. Furthermore, Desmond's habit of regularly filming Dieter in the context of bath-time nudity was an indicator/circumstantial evidence which tended to support the suspicion of Des for child sexual abuse.

CARVATH: Des knew he was under suspicion for weeks prior to his arrest and the seizure by police of [some of] his devices. Given Dieter's later disclosures (in 2019) about the filming of abuse, we may safely assume that (1) Des stored separately from the seized devices anything which he knew to be outright illegal, and (2) his devices holding this illegal material were destroyed or else hidden from police well before when police searched Desmond's home.

**6 NOVEMBER 2018:** DC Shona Campbell recorded the witness statement of Mair Wyn Jones.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#56):

DC Shona Campbell: "Statement recorded this afternoon from Mair Wyn Jones... She has had four sessions to date with [Dieter] in which he has made some disclosures of note."

Shona: "The first session on 03/10/18 was introductory for admin purposes and for him to play."

Shona: "The second on 10/10/18 was spent going through worksheets on his thoughts and feelings. [Dieter] had a very strong reaction to the NSPCC underpants rule display board and starting shouting and throwing the flash cards, covering his ears and shouting that he didn't like it. When they returned to the flash cards and he was asked what he was afraid of, he said that he was scared of the dark. He disclosed to Mair, 'Things happened to me in the dark', that his worry was his dad, and 'When I'm half-asleep and half-awake Dad goes like this', showing a rubbing motion and pointing to his penis. After becoming distressed and shouting again when Mair tried to clarify where he was pointing, he calmed down again and told Mair that his dad was putting his hands down the front of his pyjamas, showing a rubbing motion with his hands again."

Shona: "After a break [Dieter] was playing with mega bricks, building a house and he put a person inside the car calling him 'Mr Nothing' and saying that he was going to lock him in jail forever. He told Mair, 'He could be my Dad'. When Mair asked him if he was suggesting his dad should be in prison, he asked her if that was mean."

Shona: "During the third session on 17th October Mair described his behaviour much calmer and has pointed out that he appears like a different child from this session onwards and much happier. They discussed thing that made him happy and sad, and he had positive things to say about both parents."

Shona: "On 28th October they discussed houses, and [Dieter] described his mother's house as a happy one with laughing and games, whereas his dad's house was an angry one because of 'that thing' showing the rubbing motion to Mair. He appeared to her to be very confused about his feelings about his father's house, as he described the house being on fire, but then described it as 'kind of a happy house but the house is sad' and telling her he didn't want to see his dad again because of 'that' when he was half-awake and half-asleep, showing the rubbing action. He also told her that he had a cut on his willy when he went to Legoland and he didn't know what had happened."

Shona: "A copy of her notes and the worksheets have been exhibited and attached to the court folder."

Shona: "She will continue to have therapeutic sessions with [Dieter]."

CARVATH: Mama was referred to Mair Wyn Jones (Gorwel) by her local Welsh Assembly member Rhun ap Iorwerth, whom she met three times in person.

On learning about Dieter's situation, Mr ap Iorwerth tried to help; he arranged for Dieter to see Mair Wyn Jones for therapy sessions at Gorwel, and contacted the police on behalf of

Mama.

**7 NOVEMBER 2018:** DC Shona Campbell recorded Mama's witness statement.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#57) (entered on 8 November 2018):

DC Shona Campbell: "[Mama] attended the Police Station 07/11/18 to record her statement."

Shona: "She has provided further diary entries of further disclosures [Dieter] has made about his father in recent weeks, and numerous bundles of family court statements, emails ... over child contact etc, and miscellaneous documents. The relevant diary entries have been exhibited in her statement and the remaining items scanned onto the court folder as unused material at this time."

**12 NOVEMBER 2018:** PC Fraser Russell met Des at Desmond's home on Anglesey.

Later, at 16:18, police constable Russell emailed DC Shona Campbell about what happened:

"I requested that he sign ... however he refused stating that he did not agree with the bail conditions... [Des] stated that he was making arrangements to challenge the bail conditions through court."

**12 NOVEMBER 2018:** Mama's diary extract:

Mama: "bedtime [Dieter] tells me about his recurrent nightmare: the bad man who lets his snake crawl all over [Dieter's] body".

**13 NOVEMBER 2018:** DC Shona Campbell collected Dieter's medical records.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#67) (entered on 14 November 2018):

DC Shona Campbell: "GP records for [Dieter] collected ... 13/11/18 and reviewed today."

Shona: "In January 2016 he [i.e. Des] attended the surgery to question [Dieter's] previous presentations for inappropriate care by his mother. The doctor ... advised [Des] that he could not corroborate his concerns that some of the symptoms were fictitious."

Shona: "In a letter dating 29/01/16 [Des] accuses [Mama] of having Munchausen's by Proxy, and that she is seeking to medicate [Dieter] inappropriately for her own need."

**14 NOVEMBER 2018:** Case review by PVPU supervisor DS Katie Ellis.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DS Ellis wrote – from her log entry (#66):

DS Katie Ellis: "Update in relation to suspect contact."

Katie: "From the point of first arrest, interview and bail the suspect ... has contested the bail conditions ... in particular no contact allowed with the victim and his son [Dieter]."

Katie: "At the first point of the bail conditions being put into place [Des] contested to the solicitor present. The solicitor representing him told him that the bail conditions would not be contested."

Katie: "Since his arrest the suspect has, what can only be described as **bombarded**, both myself and the investigating officer [i.e. Shona] with emails and phone calls with one thing or another."

Katie: "I politely requested that he keep his contact to only relevant information as it appeared he was making comment and providing information to overload the officer [i.e. Shona] when not relevant to the investigation which was placing unnecessary pressure and harassment."

Katie: "He then began emailing ... myself."

Katie: "in relation to the bail conditions he wanted the one in relation to contact with the victim to be removed or varied and gave the scenario that he should be allowed supervised contact with the victim".

Katie: "I stated that I disagreed ... my rationale ... 1) [Dieter] has made disclosures in video interview in relation to the suspect sexually assaulting him 2) [Dieter] has continued to make this disclosures to other people including with professionals in play therapy 3) The disclosures that he is making is accompanied by a great deal of anxiety from the victim towards the suspect where he comes distressed and upset 4) We know that victims when providing evidence in court can be allowed special measures ... due to the impact of purely seeing the defendant ... can cause them such great anxiety and distress that it can effect there giving evidence. I feel that this is no different with [Dieter] in this case ... if the suspect was allowed even supervised contact with the victim this would have a massively detrimental effect on [Dieter] and could possibly effect the evidence he could provide... 5) The investigation is being conducted expeditiously and diligently".

CARVATH: "*bombarded*" indeed. Below, a few examples:

In Desmond's fishing email to Shona sent 27 Sept 2018 at 21:33, Des told Shona that he had phoned her several times. He wanted to know if the police were going to submit a file on him to the CPS. Furthermore, he claimed he would "*be happy to oblige*" further questioning (i.e. voluntarily, with advanced notice).

>>>

Desmond's email to Shona, sent 30 Sept 2018 at 08:24:

Desmond's pretext: the ongoing family court proceedings.

Des asserted: *"Social services are recommending I have supervised contact for 2 hours, once every fortnight."*

Des asked: *"Perhaps the superintendent is intending to relax my bail conditions, to accommodate the contact planned by social services, is that so?"*

Des asked: *"Will there be a police presence at the next court hearing at Caernarfon on 9th October, as I suspect it would assist the court?"*

>>>

Desmond's email to Shona, sent 1 October 2018 at 07:51:

Des: "As the bail conditions prohibit any contact with [Dieter] please can you clarify who made the decision to deny all contact, as I have not been charged with any offence, and I deny all the allegations against me?"

Des: "Will this person be present at court Oct 9th, or indeed any police officer?"

Des: "Can you confirm that social services have been informed that 'the Police are preparing their file for presentation to the crown prosecution service', as stated in the Section 37 Addendum, dated 26th September?"

>>>

Desmond's email to Shona, sent 11 October 2018 at 09:20:

Des: "Perhaps social services have been in touch about my contact with [Dieter], following the court hearing Tuesday 9th."

Des: "In court Judge Jones-Evans stated it was appropriate for me to have at least supervised contact with [Dieter], on a weekly basis, rather than fortnightly suggested by social services."

Des: "As I have not been charged with any offence and I will argue [Dieter] is now trapped with his actual abuser (something both the police and social services have not excluded) will the police now urgently review my bail conditions to allow contact?"

(District Judge Merfyn Edmund Jones-Evans.)

During an ongoing criminal investigation, Des was seeking contact with Dieter! He surely knew the *impossibility* of police ever permitting any contact between child and suspect during



an active criminal investigation.

The only conceivably rational motive for this was that Des hoped police might interpret his assertion of innocence as proving him innocent. The effect was surely the exact opposite: this was a classic example of *protesting too much*. By his dramatic and sustained bizarre conduct, Des was clearly demonstrating to Shona his acute anxiety at the mere prospect of being charged with sexual offences against Dieter. And why was he so anxious? In this case, in regard to Des, his anxiety clearly indicated his guilt to Shona.

>>>

Desmond's email to Shona, sent 20 Nov 2018 at 17:34:

Des: "It seems the Police have now trawled through all my electronic devices... Please provide me with a date for their return, together with written documentation about the report itself?"

Des was fishing for the digital forensics report about himself.

>>>

Desmond's email to Shona, sent 23 Nov 2018 at 10:35:

"I questioned social services about this yesterday at the Child Protection Conference... Please clarify whom you spoke to, what that discussion involved and if you are aware of any conversation between the prosecutor and social services that week?"

>>>

Desmond's email to Shona, sent 23 Nov 2018 at 20:17:

Des: "Thank you for the prompt reply. ... the separate Toshiba hard drive has been damaged. This is completely unacceptable. Please advise what will be done about this?"

>>>

CARVATH: Nerys Roberts also came in for heavy email bombardment over the time she dealt with Des.

**20 NOVEMBER 2018:** A court [inevitably] decided not to change Desmond's bail conditions.

CARVATH: this bail variation application was clearly vexatious and futile. Perhaps Des thought his idiotic 'song-and-dance' protest would impress Social Services and Family Court?

**21 NOVEMBER 2018:** Des telephoned police. Police Sergeant Derek Owen established that what Des wanted was for Shona to phone him back, to discuss return of his seized property. Shona later emailed Des to state that she would return his property soon.

**22 NOVEMBER 2018:** multi-agency Case Conference.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what Lucy Owen (NWP safeguarding) wrote – from her log entry (#78):

Lucy Owen: "Today I attended the review Case Conference".

Lucy: "[Dieter] was placed on the CPR in September due to disclosures that he had been sexually abused by his father."

Lucy: "The Conference was held in two parts and both parents attended separately. SSD have obtained an ICO on 08/11/18 and this is valid until 06/12/18 when the local authority will seek another one. It has been decided that [Dieter] is to remain in [Mama's] care under a Placement With Parent and both parents are to undertake psychological assessments."

Lucy: [Des] has had no contact with [Dieter] since August and [Dieter] has stated he does not wish to see his father. Both parents believe the other is capable of doing terrible things including killing [Dieter]... [Des] believes Anke has brainwashed and manipulated [Dieter]".

Lucy: [Dieter's] Gorwel worker Mair stated that [Dieter] has openly made disclosures about his father... There are no Health/Education concerns and his basic needs are met with his mother."

Lucy: "Unanimous decision by all agencies that [Dieter's] name should be removed from the CP Register as he is now in the LAC arena and will be subject to regular LAC reviews."

Lucy: "Conference members unanimously agreed more regular statutory visits are needed therefore social worker will continue to visit every 10 working days."

CARVATH: Nerys Roberts attended, so she was well aware Dieter never wanted to see Des again.

**22 NOVEMBER 2018:** DC Shona Campbell (with DC 2224 Anderson) visited Des at home, to return his property.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#79):

DC Shona Campbell: "I have visited [Des] ... and informed him of the new bail date. He has refused to sign a copy however a copy has been left with him; he refused on the basis that a signature would amount to accepting the bail conditions and believes that the correct processes haven't been followed."

CARVATH: Either Desmond's asserted belief about incorrect bail process was delusional or,

more likely, he knew perfectly well that police had acted correctly, but he simply couldn't resist any opportunity – regardless how ridiculous – to attempt an attack on Shona.

**25 NOVEMBER 2018:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter made a drawing and labelled it "I don't say anything".

Dieter said he "never ever wants to see his father again".

Dieter: "Daddy has said, that I will get blind."

**29 NOVEMBER 2018:** Mama's Diary entry, 29 November 2018:

"[Dieter] does not want to go upstairs on his own to get ready for bed ... He tells me he is frightened, that the ceiling will come down on him, as he has told me the bad secret, about what daddy did to him. And daddy had told him that, if he tells mummy anything, then the ceiling of our house here ([Dieter's] home), would fall on him and the staircase and the entire house would collapse. [Dieter] describes vividly how the house would collapse on him and that daddy had said that several times to him, that he can recall : two times in Gloucester, two times during the Easter break and two times when at daddies home in anglesey, ... I assured [Dieter] that he can trust and believe me, that none of this is going to happen ... says, he is a boy, that does not believe anyone any more, other than me and his best friend [name] in school. I assure him that there are more people in his life that he can trust, one of them being Mair, whom he can talk to freely. [Dieter] replies, that it is still going to happen. [Dieter] starts getting angry feelings about his father and calls him names: 'swine, pig head' and says, he wants to hit him on the head. He says, he never ever wants to see his father again."

(Emailed to DC Shona Campbell, 30 Nov 2018 at 14:10.)

## DECEMBER 2018

DECEMBER 2018: Mama's diary extract: Dieter had "anxieties, nightmares, insomnia etc as before, but due to XMas period, [Dieter] is better distracted".

**4 DECEMBER 2018:** Crown Prosecution Service feedback to DC Shona Campbell.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#89) (entered on 5 December 2018):

DC Shona Campbell: "CPS ACTION PLAN received 04/12/18 from David Boycott".

Mr Boycott had triaged the file sent him by police, but he needed various additional things from

Shona before he could make a charging decision.

Shona quoted Mr Boycott's seventh point in his plan: "7. Please also provide a copy of the notes from the further Jt Visit where the Complainant made disclosure."

CARVATH: the CPS lawyer accepted that "*the Complainant made disclosure*" (at the "*further Jt Visit*"). Mr Boycott accepted that (1) Dieter "*made disclosure*" of sexual abuse to police (on 28 August 2018), and that (2) Dieter was "*the Complainant*" (not Mama).

Mr Boycott clearly accepted as fact the fact that Dieter was a genuine complainant 'in his own right' to child sexual abuse by Des. The CPS position was unequivocal: Dieter's case was most certainly not an instance of any false or fabricated complaints.

**5 DECEMBER 2018:** DC Shona Campbell emailed disclosure witness Mair Wyn Jones (Gorwel).

(OEL 18300082724)

Below is an extract – a direct quotation of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#91):

Shona's email: "The case has gone to CPS... The prosecutor has asked for a copy of notes from further sessions after 25/10/18, and if [Dieter] has continued to make any disclosures to you?"

**5 DECEMBER 2018:** Mair Wyn Jones (Gorwel) replied to DC Shona Campbell.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#92):

Below, extracts from the email reply of Mair Wyn Jones (sent 5 Dec 2018 at 14:51):

Mair: "[Dieter] still talks about what his father did to him, he does say that he doesn't want to see his father, because of 'that' thing he did when he was ½ asleep and ½ awake."

Mair: "7/11/18 When mum took [Dieter] to Gorwel, she told [Dieter] to tell me about all the positive things they have been doing together over the last week... [Dieter] wasn't himself today, he was quite angry and had no patience with the work and being here in Gorwel. We talked about worried mind and happy mind – I explained to him in a child way that it's important to talk about things that worries him to make room for positive things in life. [Dieter] did write in the worry mind: DAD the thing that he did to me in the bed, this happened in dad's house."

Mair: "21/11/18 1:1 session in Gorwel, [Dieter] was much calmer in today's session, he filled in the worry mind – he's wrote DAD, about that thing he did to him. happy mind: mum, she plays lego and games with me. [Dieter] was very calm, he made some more super heroes, [Dieter] then had the opportunity to design his own super hero, I asked him what power he had, and what he would like to change in his life. [Dieter] said that he would have webs, and that he would change his dad, and for

him not to [do] "that thing" to him."

**13 DECEMBER 2018:** Magistrates granted an extension of bail for three months.

**19 DECEMBER 2018:** Mama discussed Dieter's ongoing trauma problems with consultant paediatrician Dr Teyrnon Powell.

## 2019

### Age 6/7: Dieter with Mama on Anglesey, and then in Foster System

#### JANUARY 2019

JANUARY 2019: Des off work (sick-note for stress).

Despite his bail conditions, Des applied to family court for direct contact with Dieter!

**4 JANUARY 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Mama: "[Dieter] says Social Services are asking him 'trick questions', wanting him to say that he wants to see his daddy, when he never ever wants to see him again."

**5 JANUARY 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter: "I am always frightened that daddies threats will come true. That's why I have nightmares".

Dieter: "Daddy threatened me, the day before LEGOLAND and when we came back".

Dieter: "Daddy said I'll stab you off with a knife, the stairs will fall on you, the ceiling will fall on your head straight away."

Dieter: "Another time daddy said ... 'I will throw your toys in the bin, if you say to mummy, what daddy has done...!'"

Dieter: "'And your mum ... your mum is lying and she should shut up and shut her mouth'."

Dieter: "I can remember when I was two, my daddy already touching me and threatening me, he already did it, when we lived in Cornwall. ... I didn't tell you before ... he always threatened me. ... Daddy is a horrible Dad. ... I don't want to see him ever again".

Dieter: "When I was at grannies, I wanted to tell her everything, but I didn't dare."

Dieter: "Daddy is the bad man in my dream with the snake."

Dieter: "I hit my dad really hard on his naked bum ... he was always really nasty to me... My dad, he is just a stupid baby."

**17 JANUARY 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Mama: "[Dieter] mentions again having watched ... adult cowboy films with daddy."

**20 JANUARY 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Dieter: "Daddy said ... crocodiles would ... eat me, if I would tell mummy anything about what he did to me."

**28 JANUARY 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

After a 'stranger danger' lesson, Dieter arrived "really angry" at Melanie's and said: "Forget about 'stranger danger', what about daddy danger!"

Mama: "He wanted to complain to the teacher about it, but didn't dare because of all the other children."

Mama: "At home he tells me about it as well: 'In real life, there are nasty bad men, like ... my Daddy'."

CARVATH: given Dieter's later disclosures (June 2019) about abuse not only by Des but also by other men, we ought to consider what Dieter may have meant when he said "*nasty bad men*".

**28 JANUARY 2019:** Email by DC Shona Campbell (sent 28 Jan 2019 at 11:14).

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#114):

Shona (in email): "As for the response to his application to the Family Court for direct contact with his son, [Des] is fully aware that he has Police bail conditions prohibiting this contact. The rationale for the bail conditions have been fully explained to him in Custody with his legal representative present, and again by the Detective Sergeant in PVPU and by the Detective Inspector in PVPU. The rationale for no contact with the victim remains the same."

Shona (in email): "The child has made disclosures of sexual abuse at the hands of his father. Whilst the investigation is ongoing, the victim should not have any contact with [Des]. This is proportionate for the victim's welfare, to protect a vulnerable young child, and to prevent any influence or intimidation regarding his evidence. Contact supervised by Social Services would not safeguard against this and is not appropriate before the investigation is complete."

**28 JANUARY 2019:** DC Shona Campbell logged a "Victim update".

(OEL 18300082724)

Below is an extract – a direct quotation of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#117):

DC Shona Campbell: "[Mama] returned my telephone call on 24/01/19... I had a lengthy conversation with her and I have emailed SARC for advice regarding ... CYPSVA worker for her as she is clearly under a lot of stress from the ongoing investigation, family court proceedings and being unable to discuss directly with her son what has happened when he wants to talk to her about it. She was particularly upset that the Family Court ... ordered that [Dieter] not continue with ... sessions with Mair from Gorwel ... as the suspect has objected to the fairness ... in light of his continuing disclosures to Mair."

**29 JANUARY 2019:** Telephone call between DC Shona Campbell and CYPSVA Sandra Roque.

After the call, Shona submitted a case referral to Sandra at the SARC.

(CYPSVA: Children and Young People's Sexual Violence Adviser.)

(SARC: Sexual Assault Referral Centre.)

**29 JANUARY 2019:** Mama emailed Shona to notify her that she had just received alarming news from her solicitor.

Nerys Roberts had written a report (Jan 2019) advocating [SS supervised] direct contact between Des and Dieter, for three hours every fortnight.

**31 JANUARY 2019:** DC Shona Campbell alarmed and perplexed by Nerys Roberts.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#120):

DC Shona Campbell: "I spoke with Social Worker Nerys Roberts on 30/01/19 in relation to ... email received from [Mama], who was obviously very distressed about the prospect of the victim having contact with the suspect... I queried with Nerys what SSD's position was ... as in previous discussions she had informed me that Social Services would not support ... contact with the child until the criminal investigation had been completed, and would review their position then. Today she informed me that this is not the position they will put across in Family Court on Friday; that they will support contact with the father regardless of the ongoing criminal investigation. I am unclear why their position has changed and why they would support a position allowing ... contact with a suspect whilst an investigation is ongoing, or whose decision this was. Similarly I have had to chase the social worker to confirm this position and would have been unaware had [Mama] not contacted me."

Shona: "I have asked Anglesey SSD solicitor to contact me so I can clarify their position and the reason. I am very concerned by their decision which in the event that the suspect is charged could undermine the case, and does not appear to be in the best interest of a child victim".

Shona also logged an email she had received from SS solicitor Rhys Hughes (sent 30 Jan 2019 at 16:48), telling her about a court hearing due to take place before HHJ Gareth Jones on Friday 1 February 2019.

Rhys Hughes (email extract): "Just to let you know the situation on Friday. [Des] will ask the family Court to direct that [Dieter] is made available for contact with him. ... I have received a letter ... confirming the Chief Constable's opinion is that supervised contact would not protect [Dieter] and address the risk that evidence is affected by direct contact."

**31 JANUARY 2019:** Telephone call between DC Shona Campbell and solicitor Rhys Hughes (Anglesey Social Services).

(OEL 18300082724)

Below is an extract – a direct quotation of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#121):

DC Shona Campbell: "Solicitor Rhys Hughes has returned my call this morning. He clarified that the basic position of Anglesey Social Services is that they would not support contact between [Des] and the child. However the risk assessments prepared by Nerys Roberts are plans proposed to reintroduce contact if that contact is allowed. Clearly **this was not the information I had had from Nerys Roberts.**"

## FEBRUARY 2019

**3 FEBRUARY 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Dieter: "Daddy could smash the windows and climb in through them, couldn't he? Daddy said that the Devil would come and take my toenails off."

**10 FEBRUARY 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

"Nerys Roberts ... confirms at the LAC meeting, that [Dieter] has told her, that he has been threatened to be stabbed down by his father, if he told anybody and that [Dieter] could remember this going on since he was two years old."

**11 FEBRUARY 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Mama: "[Dieter] describes and makes 3 drawings, how his father humps him on the hip and smacks his hands 'As soon as we arrived at daddy's home (in Taunton), he would start doing it, the humping



and bumping. He bumped me in the sofa, when he humped me'."

Mama: " 'He said the ceiling and stairs would come down on me and my eyes pop out and a devil would rip my toe nails off. Dad, he humped me. He put slime on my belly from his penis.' [Dieter] writes the word 'Pinis' down."

**23 FEBRUARY 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Mama: "[Dieter] wants his father dead."

Mama: "daddy threatened to kill him ... with the small Japanese knife which is part of a bigger Japanese sword ... displayed" in Desmond's bedroom.

Des threatened to "set fire to" Mama's home, that the "staircase and house would collapse on [Dieter]", and that "he would throw stones" at Dieter.

>>>

Dieter said that "Daddy slapped him really hard, every day".

Mama: "When playing the 'bum slapping game', his father would stare at [Dieter's] bum 'like a bull' ... and all over at [Dieter's] exposed body."

Dieter said that Des would engage in "throwing" him, "dragging" him, "punching" him, and "slapping" him. Des "threw toys at" Dieter.

Dieter said "he pleaded with his father to stop being slapped, hurt and touched. The father finally 'agreed' for [Dieter] to have 'one day off' every 12 days."

**24 FEBRUARY 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Mama: "[Dieter] wants his father punished, he wants him in jail, he never wants to see him again, he wants to live with me."

**28 FEBRUARY 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Dieter made four drawings at Melanie's.

Dieter's labelling of these drawings included "He buyed me lego, so that I don't say anything", "Getting me with the knife", "smacking me from a blue post", and "Slime on my belly".

Mama: one drawing depicted "dad with an erect penis, with slime coming out".

## MARCH 2019

MARCH 2019: DS Arwel Jones took over from DS Katie Ellis as Shona's supervising sergeant.

**2 MARCH 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter made a drawing "of his Dad, threatening to cut him into two halves with a sword. He actually held the sword in front of [Dieter]".

Dieter made a "second drawing: Daddy said, if I told anybody, he would put mummy's house on fire, so that the ceiling would fall down on me. He draws his 'evil daddy' punching him and our dog ... attacking his father to rescue [Dieter]".

**3 MARCH 2019:** DC Shona Campbell recorded receipt of some drawings by Dieter.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#129):

DC Shona Campbell: "received a phone call from [Mama] on 02/03/19".

Shona: "She was upset as [Dieter] has continued to make comments about his father threatening him and has apparently also repeated these comments to his child minder [Melanie] again, and drawn pictures of slime on his belly coming from his father. She is upset as she feels she cannot talk about these things with him and is struggling to reassure him. He has been asking to see Mair [Wyn Jones] but this has been stopped by the Family Court, and at this time it does not appear that CAMHS will be working with him."

Shona: "[Mama] has been referred to the CYPSVA service who will be working with her on how best she can support [Dieter] and she also plans to go to her GP next week to see what other services she can be referred to for support."

Shona: "She has forwarded me copies of [Dieter's] drawings by email and these have been attached to the court folder."

**4 MARCH 2019:** Mama made a 101 call to police, to report a disclosure by Dieter.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below is an extract – a direct quotation of what Stacey Roberts wrote – from her log entry (#130):

"Call received on 101 from [Mama]. She has received further information from [Dieter]. She was having a discussion about going to the doctor with [Dieter] for her own health and he has stated 'Daddy used to play doctors with me' he states that Dad used to inject him and give him tablets to make him sleepy. ... The Social Worker Nerys is also aware".

**4 MARCH 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter: "I'm rubbish, ready for the bin".

>>>

Mama mentioning "a doctors appointment ... triggers [Dieter] to reveal, that Daddy played doctors with him and gave him real life injections into his arm. ([Dieter] shows me where: brachiocephalic vein) [Dieter] tried to run away, but the fathers bedroom door was locked 'come on [Dieter]', it's time to come back onto the bed'."

Dieter: "And my Dad gave me tablets, in the evening, before the injection. They made me fall asleep".

Mama: "17.40: At the doctor appointment, Dr [\*\*\*\*\*] GP, is astonished that no professional help has been forwarded so far for [Dieter] and calls [Dieter] into her cons room. She discusses the 4 drawings he made at [Melanie's] with him. [Dieter] reads out loud, what he has written on them."

>>>

Mama: at dinner, Dieter said that "his father said: 'It's good what I am doing to you in the night... Your mum is a nasty mum. She is the one, who hurts you all the time. And I am such a nice nice Dad, always helping you'."

Dieter: "Daddy touched me many many times at night".

Mama: "[Dieter] describes specific incidences of physical abuse: throwing onto a chair, then punching head, smacking face 10 times, throwing [Dieter] onto the floor and the stairs, making [Dieter] sleep on the stairs again, all night."

Dieter: "there is nothing nice about daddy, nothing at all. He has a black heart".

Mama: Dieter spoke of "Being woken up ... hit ... being told that [Dieter] had hit daddy, when it was the other way round."

**6 MARCH 2019:** Nerys Roberts made a statutory home visit to Dieter.

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what Nerys Roberts wrote – in an email (7 March 2019 at 14:35) to police:

Nerys Roberts: "Visit to [Mama] 06/03/19".

Nerys: "[Mama] shared the drawings that [Dieter] had made including one of him falling from a climbing frame which [Dieter] had allegedly told her his dad had pushed him off. [Mama] also said that [Dieter] had told her that his dad had 'injected' him and 'given him tablets' to make him sleepy."

Nerys: "Statutory visit to [Dieter] 06/03/19".

Nerys: Dieter "showed me the drawings he had made".

Nerys: "I asked [Dieter] if he wanted to tell me about the drawings. He showed me the drawing with fire and said his dad had told him he would put his mum's house on fire if he told anyone and his dad had 'pushed him down the stairs'. [Dieter] said his dad bought him Lego so he 'wouldn't tell anyone'. [Dieter's] mood then changed from being happy and chatty to angry and refusing to talk to me. [Dieter] told me he was angry and wanted to 'kill' his dad. I asked [Dieter] if there was anything else ... before I left and he said 'tablets'. I asked [Dieter] what he meant by this, he said 'he used to give me tablets to make me sleep and then do the thing'. I asked [Dieter] who used to do this to him and he said 'dad'."

CARVATH: Nerys wrote the word "*allegedly*" in regard to what Dieter disclosed to Mama, despite the fact that Nerys had herself just heard Dieter disclose abuse.

This one word – included very intentionally by Nerys – is extremely telling.

Nerys' use of that one word "*allegedly*", despite having heard Dieter for herself, is absolute proof that, over three months before she kidnapped Dieter, Nerys was already operating on the absurd basis that Dieter's disclosures were fabricated.

Nerys' position was totally at odds with that of Shona.

**6 MARCH 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Mama: "[Dieter] goes through the drawings, he made at [Melanie's], with ... Nerys and tells her that his father gave him tablets to make him fall asleep."

**7 MARCH 2019:** Nerys Roberts visited Des.

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what Nerys Roberts wrote – in an email (7 March 2019 at 14:35) to police:

Nerys Roberts: "Visit to [Desmond] 07/03/19".

Nerys: [Des] told me that he is aware that [Mama] has ... drugs in her home".

Nerys: "He is concerned that [Mama] is capable of suicide and filicide".

CARVATH: Desmond's 'concerns' were utterly insane.

**8 MARCH 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter made drawings in the chippy.

Mama: "In a ... shop, [Dieter] sees a row of wine bottles".

Dieter: "My dad wanted me to drink alcohol and he drank himself a bottle ... every morning in ... Taunton".

Des "would come upstairs ... with a glass of alcohol, telling [Dieter] to drink that".

Mama: Dieter said he "was slapped hard on his arms and legs for failing to drink it".

Mama: Dieter said "then the father stuffed tablets down [Dieter's] throat, [Dieter] fell asleep".

Dieter: "He made day to night".

>>>

Des "gave him tablets and an injection, really hard into his arm (this time, [Dieter] shows the muscle area of his upper arm)".

Dieter: "dad never liked me, Dad never loved me, he called me names, like 'you're shit'."

Dieter: "My Dad is mean and a poo poo face. He hardly ever had time for me. He always was working and I watched telly all the time and was on my tablet".

Dieter: Des told him "You are a stupid kid and you can't do anything good."

Dieter: Des told him "I can do with you whatever I want".

Dieter: Des told him "It's time you get a bit more confident with what you have to do".

Dieter: "He told me that mummy wouldn't believe ... if I told".

**9 MARCH 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter made a drawing: "My Dad said he would kill me with a chainball".

Dieter made a drawing: "My Dad monster said he'd kill me".

Dieter made a drawing: "Daddy said he would kill me with fire, I was always frightened, I never said anything".

**12 MARCH 2019:** Telephone call between DC Shona Campbell and CPS lawyer David Boycott. Also, a telephone call between Shona and Dieter's childminder Melanie.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#131):

Shona: "I was not in work last week ... I have received further emails from [Mama] with ... disclosures from [Dieter] that his father would lock him in the bedroom, tell him, 'Let's play doctors'

and inject him in his arm. He would also give him tablets in the evening before the injection, which made him sleepy."

Shona: "I have received an email from Social Worker Nerys Roberts that she has visited [Mama] regarding the latest disclosures".

Shona: "I spoke with CPS lawyer David Boycott this morning to confirm that he would be ... making the charging decision ... and have asked how he would like these further disclosures to be shared with him."

Shona: "It was agreed that I would forward this new information to CPS via MG5."

Shona: "I have received a phone call from [Melanie] this afternoon, [Dieter's] child minder to whom he has made disclosures previously".

Shona: "She wanted to let me know about a conversation ... with [Dieter] at the end of last week" about "pictures he had drawn".

Shona: "[Melanie] spoke to him about the picture which apparently showed an injection on the inside of the arm. He told her, 'You know when I said ... I didn't know if I was awake or asleep ... I had the needle in my arm'."

**15 MARCH 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter made a drawing annotated "Dad gave me an injection" and "Sleeping".

Dieter made a drawing: "Yes Dad, giving me tablets to make me fall asleep".

Mama: Dieter "hates his Dad, because his Dad never loved him. Dad would turn everything around, saying [Dieter] did smack him, when [Dieter] was the one who had been smacked."

Mama: "[Dieter] demonstrates an up and down thrusting movement, and says, Daddy was holding his bits ... and slapping his penis up and down."

Dieter: "The slime on my belly smelled ... yukkie".

**16 MARCH 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Dieter: Des said "mum punched you ... she is sick in her brain."

**17 MARCH 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter: "My Dad said ... mum kicked me and hit me in the face".

Dieter: "Crying ... doesn't help at all. I have to think of what Daddy did to me, every day".

Dieter made a drawing: "My Dad is kicking on the back of my head".

Dieter made a drawing: "Daddy is kicking me on my legs and down the stairs".

Dieter made a drawing: "Dad chasing [Dieter] down the stairs with knives in hands."

Dieter: "I want to give these pictures to the court".

**18 MARCH 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter: "Dad spit ... on my arm and smeared it on me".

Dieter: "My Dad every night, he gave me a drink with yellow, sweetie floaty stuff in it and then I would fall asleep. It tasted like tablets, Dad said drink it and if I didn't, he hit me. I had to drink it all up in daddy's bedroom".

Dieter made a drawing: "Daddy threatens to kill me with his car".

Dieter: "Daddy will kill me, I know it for sure".

**23 MARCH 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Custard triggered Dieter: "Sorry, but I cannot eat that sticky stuff".

Dieter: "Because my daddy put slime on my belly ... from his willy."

Dieter made a drawing of Des "ejaculating onto [Dieter], who is lying in bed." Dieter annotated the drawing with labels "Slime", "Dad", and "Willie".

Dieter: "That's daddy with his big ears ... and me lying on the floor ... and this is Dad's Willie with stuff coming out of it."

Dieter: "Daddy said, if I tell you, Mummy, the police would put me into jail".

>>>

Dieter: "Daddy said: 'Your Mum wants to kill you. Your Mum isn't ... with me ... because of you... Your mum doesn't love you'."

Dieter: "When he hits me, he says 'why did you smack me?'"

Dieter made a drawing: "The father was holding a twisty thingy, which he put around [Dieter's] arm (tourniquet) and an injection syringe and needle. [Dieter] is lying in bed. Underneath, [Dieter] has drawn his father naked with an erected penis, covering his penis with his right hand."

**27 MARCH 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

"Sandra from SARC centre Colwyn Bay" visited Mama "and explains about the 5 Fs of trauma and

that all the symptoms, I describe from [Dieter's] behaviour, indicate that he suffers from PTSD."

CARVATH: Sandra Roque believed Mama and Dieter. She saw Dieter's drawings and Mama's diary. Sandra contacted Social Services to advise them that Dieter should be assessed/treated by an independent CAMHS psychologist – something Mama had said all along – but her advice was ignored.

**31 MARCH 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Dieter: "Daddy said, that you don't love me and wanted to get rid of me".

## APRIL 2019

**2 APRIL 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Dieter: "Daddy said to me, you are making me ill, you are making me sick".

**3 APRIL 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Dieter made three drawings at Melanie's: "1. his father trying to run him over with the car 2. 'Dad kicking me on my legs' ... 3. trying to cut him in half with a sword".

**10 APRIL 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Mama: "[Dieter] tells Nerys ... that his daddy threatened to kill him."

**11 APRIL 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter made a drawing: "Daddy, he punched me on my Willie".

Dieter made a drawing: "Horror dad scaring me".

Dieter: "Dad put a mask on ... when I was lying in his bed, to frighten me".

Dieter: "Daddy was holding the sword".

**14 APRIL 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter made a drawing: "Dad showed me a horror movie".

Mama: "triggered by ... Aubergine" during "dinner, which makes [Dieter] retch, [Dieter] describes how his father orally and anally penetrated him. First forcing [Dieter's] mouth open with his fingers, then slime in his mouth from Dad's willie".

Dieter: "my mouth was full of hard rough willie".



Dieter: "It tasted and smelled yukkie ... the same slime daddy put on my belly. Daddy moved his willie in my mouth. My bum hurt every day when I went to the toilet. There was blood in my poo poo. My father stuck ... fingers into my bum and fumbled around... He stuck his willie into my bum and moved it around."

Dieter: "He did it to me in Anglesey and Gloucester at night."

Dieter: "The next morning, daddy showed me a horror movie".

CARVATH: "*Gloucester*" was really a reference to when Des lived in Taunton. (Mama and Des would do the handover of Dieter in Gloucester.)

**14 APRIL 2019:** Dieter disclosed rape by Des to Mama.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Renshaw wrote – from his log entry (#134):

DC Christopher Renshaw: "X050577 refers to an ICAD ... on 14.04.2019. [Mama] contacted control room reporting that her 6 year old son [Dieter] has tonight disclosed that **he was raped** by his father [Des]. He specifically said that his father had penetrated him in the bottom and in the mouth with his penis whilst he was staying with his father well over a year ago. [Dieter] has not seen his father for over 6 months."

Chris: "Suspect is currently on bail until 15/05 in relation to ongoing sexual assault investigation against the victim. Case with CPS and **safeguarding is in place.**"

Chris: "D2981 has spoken to [Dieter's] mother this evening. She stated that in May 2018 [Dieter] began to make disclosures that he found it disgusting when his father kissed him ... more disclosures have been made since including, rape, emotional and physical abuse."

Chris: "Tonight [Dieter] and his mother were having dinner at about 19.00hrs. [Dieter] was eating the vegetables and he started retching as if he was going to be sick. She wrote down what he said to her next."

Chris: "[Dieter] told his mother that his 'daddy' forced his mouth open with his hand and told him that he was an idiot and that he should open his mouth. He described 'SLIME IN MY MOUTH FROM DADDY'S WILLY, MY MOUTH WAS FULLL WITH HARD ROUGH WILLY. MY CHEEKS WERE COMPLETELY BLOWN UP'. [Dieter] demonstrsted this to his mother. 'IT TASTED AND SMELT YUCKY AND I SICKED IT UP JUST LIKE I SICKED UP THE BLACK VEGITABLE JUST NOW'. 'IT WAS THE SAME SLIME THAT HE PUT ON MY BELLY'. Mother explained that there was an ongoing investigation relating to sexual assault. 'IT WAS SOFT AND HARD. DADDY MOVED HIS WILLY IN MY MOUTH'."

Chris: "[Mama] said that he went onto to describe his ... bottom".

Chris: "MY [BOTTOM] HURT EVERY DAY WHEN I WENT TO THE TOILET. THERE WAS BLOOD IN MY [BOTTOM]' [Mama] remembers on one occasion that there was some blood in [Dieter's] poo after he had been visiting his father."

Chris: "[Dieter] continued to make disclosures... He stated ... 'MY FATHER FUMBLED AROUND WITH HIS DISGUSTING SUASAGE FINGERS IN MY POO HOLE AND STUCK HIS FINGERS INTO IT AT NIGHT. AND MY FATHER FARTED, AND DID NOT STICK HIS TONGUE AND LARGE TOE INTO MY [BOTTOM] HE STUCK HIS WILLY INTO MY BUM AND MOVED IT'."

Chris: "[Dieter] then appeared to be having a panic attack and ... hid by the tumble dryer. He stated 'I WANT TO HIDE FROM MY FATHER, IT'S ALL MY FAULT' 'HE DID IT BOTH TOGETHER IN ONE, NOT JUST ONE THING, HE DID IT TO ME IN ANGLESEY AND IN GLOUSTER AT NIGHT'."

Chris: "[Mama] thinks he may have been having flashbacks."

Chris: "[Mama] states that recently [Dieter] has been disclosing more and more. [Mama] has been in touch with DC Shona Campbell and provided her with details of other recent disclosures relating to physical and emotional abuse."

Chris: "[Mama] said that [Dieter] has been doing drawings and one was of a certain type of zombie mask. [Mama] looked up the masks and they were terrifying. [Mama] said that [Dieter] had told her his father would enter the room wearing the mask and would tell [Dieter] that if he ever told his mother the devil would come into his room and rip his toe nails off."

Chris: "[Mama] states that she has seen injuries and bruises to her son that were suspected to have been committed by the father. She has already disclosed this to Police, however, her worst fears came about this evening when he disclosed to her that he had been raped."

Chris: "It was not appropriate to speak to the child tonight as a joint visit from social service would be required. **Safeguarding is in place.** I have explained that the new disclosures will form part of the original case and that the RO will make contact as soon as she is back in work".

"[Mama] has written the disclosures down on paper and will keep this safe for officers to seize and review."

**15 APRIL 2019:** Dieter disclosed sexual abuse by Des to childminder 'Melanie'.

Melanie noted: "...[Dieter] asked to do a colouring in his book. he has drawn a picture of himself with his dad ... I asked what his picture is about then he says 'Daddy put his willie in my mouth and up my bum'."

Dieter: "My daddy put his willie in my mouth and ... slim[e] in my mouth."

Dieter: "I was in bed daddy had giving me a tablet to go to sleep, I wake up to slim[e] in my mouth on my face and in my bed, then daddy got me up put me on the floor ... put clean stuff back on the bed, the[n] he put me back to bed. ... in the morning I woke up with pain in my bum daddy was putting his willie in my bum. I said 'Stop' he didnt lisen."

**15 APRIL 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Mama: "[Melanie] rings me at work, [Dieter] has drawn a very explicit picture 'Daddy put his willie into my mouth and into my bum' [Melanie] recounts that [Dieter] told her in detail about how he has been raped by his father, including ... given tablets."

**15 APRIL 2019:** CRU DS review by DS Adam Williams.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below is an extract – a direct quotation of what DS Williams wrote – from his log entry (#136):

DS Adam Williams: "Investigation ongoing and safeguarding in place."

**16 APRIL 2019:** DC Shona Campbell logged an email from Des.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#137):

Des email to Shona (copy to Elfyn Hughes).

Des: "Shona". (That's how Des began the email.)

Des: "On returning home today I was very annoyed to find my Bail has been extended yet again, now until 15th May."

Des: "I did of course inform you at our very first meeting (July/August 2018) that the previous court paperwork was essential to understand the root cause of [Mama's] malicious false allegations."

Des: "The fact that nobody applied for that formally until 1st February 2019 highlights the incompetence of the entire investigation."

Des: "Does my police Bail in any way restrict my ability to travel overseas for a holiday?"

**16 APRIL 2019:** DC Shona Campbell attempted to contact the Crown Prosecution Service.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below is an extract – a direct quotation of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#139):

DC Shona Campbell: "I have tried to contact David Boycott CPS... I have asked him to call me back ...

to discuss timescales for a decision and the new disclosures."

**16 APRIL 2019:** DS Arwel Jones (Shona's supervisor) recorded his opinion in brief.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DS Jones wrote – from his log entry (#140):

DS Arwel Jones: "I have discussed this case with DC Campbell. The case papers are with the CPS ... and have been for approx 8 weeks. I understand that further allegations have been made by the victim (6 yrs)."

Arwel: "I am of the opinion that ... it is imperative we have their opinion on the case prior to carrying out further interviews with the child."

Arwel: "The child is fully safeguarded."

CARVATH: "*fully safeguarded*". In what context? Living with Mama.

**17 APRIL 2019:** 'Melanie' made her second child protection referral to Social Services.

Melanie: "This child has already made a disclosure, and is now making another much more important disclosure (that his father had put his willie in his mouth & up his bum)."

Melanie: "emotionally he feels small, useless and scared".

**17 APRIL 2019:** DC Shona Campbell logged an email from CPS lawyer David Boycott.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#143):

David Boycott email to Shona (sent 17 April 2019 at 14:27).

David Boycott (email): "I note that you say there has been further disclosure. I will leave it to you to discuss with the Complainant's mother whether there should be a further ABE account taken."

David: "it is difficult to see how my advice would change without supporting evidence but clearly I cannot be sure until I know exactly what he has to say".

David: "I will now draft the letter to the Complainant's mother for you to hand to her."

David: "Thank you for the thorough investigation that you carried out in relation to this matter. It was entirely appropriate given the nature of the allegations."

CARVATH: what Mr Boycott wanted was additional "*supporting evidence*".

**17 APRIL 2019:** DC Shona Campbell logged Mr Boycott's charging decision.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#144):

DC Shona Campbell: "A charging decision has now been made by CPS. David Boycott has advised no further action as he comments that the evidence in this case rests largely with the disclosures made by then 5 year old {Dieter}."

Shona: "Once I receive the letter from CPS I will hand deliver this to [Mama] 18/04/19 and discuss the decision with her."

Shona: "I have spoken this afternoon to Emma Jones of Anglesey SSD regarding the further disclosures ... of the latest CID 16. The disclosures appear to be part and parcel of the same offences however in more detail. Having liaised with DS 951 Jones, I have suggested to Emma Jones that I will discuss this with [Mama] when I deliver the letter from CPS tomorrow. If she wishes to proceed with a video interview of [Dieter] once she is aware of the CPS decision, then I will request an intermediary and make arrangements for a video interview with [Dieter]. I will then contact David Boycott to see if he is willing to review the video interview and provide early charging advice given that he has reviewed this investigation in detail."

Shona: "Due to commitments with a Crown Court trial I will not be able to progress this until I return to work on 7th May. I will update SSD following my visit to [Mama] with her decision."

CARVATH: note the acknowledgement of Dieter's "*evidence in this case*". Police and CPS both recognised the existence of valid evidence in this case.

**18 APRIL 2019:** DC Shona Campbell visited Mama's home.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#147):

DC Shona Campbell: "Letter received from CPS and hand delivered to [Mama's] home address along with the support and advice leaflets."

Shona: "[Mama] was not home. I have tried her mobile ... and have sent a text message asking her to return my call."

**18 APRIL 2019:** In the CPS letter (dated 18 April 2019) hand delivered by Shona (above), Senior Crown Prosecutor David Boycott – a specialist prosecutor with the Rape and Serious Sexual Offences Unit – stated to Mama "I am not suggesting that your son's account has not been believed".

**18 APRIL 2019:** DC Shona Campbell emailed Des.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#154) (entered on 26 April 2019):

DC Shona Campbell emailed Des (copy to DS Arwel Jones) on 18 April 2019 at 18:32.

Shona: "CPS have completed their review of the case and have decided that you will not be charged with any offences at this time due to insufficient evidence."

Shona: "your bail will be cancelled".

**20 APRIL 2019:** Telephone call between DS Arwel Jones and Des.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DS Jones wrote – from his log entry (#150):

Arwel: "I received a telephone call from [Des] at 2.30 pm, Thursday 18 April. He stated that he wanted to speak with DC Shona Campbell. ... He stated that he wanted to report emotional abuse of his son by the child's mother and had been advised to report it to North Wales Police by Emma Jones SSD. ...I explained to him that I would speak to DC Campbell and call him back".

Arwel: "I spoke with Emma Jones SSD ... a Family Court Hearing was planned next week ... Anglesey Council were contemplating ... that the Child's mother is coaching the child."

Arwel: "At 6 pm I returned a telephone call to [Des]."

Arwel: "[Des] stated that his ex wife kept ... drugs at the home address and he was concerned she would harm herself and the child. I asked him whether this had ever been disclosed before. He stated he had and Anglesey Social Services were well aware of it."

Arwel: "I asked him whether she had ever threatened or made any reference to harming herself or the child. He said that she had not. I asked him what made him think about this and he replied that it had just crossed his mind and that was all."

CARVATH: when a mum with a sexually abused son has to encourage him to tell police everything he's told her, that is perfectly legitimate, necessary parenting of a child – it is *not* illegitimate 'coaching'. In general, parents constantly have to 'coach' young children, to get them to do what needs to be done (e.g. brush teeth, do homework). Furthermore, it is natural and normal for any mum to ask questions of a child when (1) mum knows something isn't right with the child, and (2) the problem appears related to circumstances when mum wasn't there.

**21 APRIL 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Mama: "[Dieter] tells his ... friend [name]: '[Name], you don't talk about my dad to me. He has been very very nasty to me. He is really not nice and I don't want to talk about him'."

**22 APRIL 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Dieter: "I've got a horrible face. I don't like my body".

**26 APRIL 2019:** DC Shona Campbell's preparation for a second ABE interview of Dieter.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#152):

DC Shona Campbell: "Further CID 16 noted from DC Renshaw and discussed last week [w/c 15 April] with DS 951 Jones. As a result of this I have made a request for the same registered intermediary Sharon Owen for continuity in order to video interview [Dieter] on the new disclosures".

Shona: "I will be committed with a trial ... until at least 7th May".

Shona: "Regarding the case already submitted to CPS, this has been subject of NFA. [Des] was updated by email on 18/04/19. [Mama] also returned my calls on 18/04/19 and was fully updated with the CPS decision."

Shona: "Further emails received from [Des] will be copied onto the occurrence. Due to court commitments I have not been in a position to respond ... and he has since spoken with DS Jones."

Shona: "Regarding his further subject access request I have not been in a position to respond to this this week."

**26 APRIL 2019:** DC Shona Campbell logged an email from Des.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#156):

Des email to Shona (sent 18 April 2019 at 18:43).

Des: "As you will be aware I have discussed the matter today with Adwel Jones and voiced my concerns about [Dieter's] continued exposure to at least the 50:50 possibility that [Mama] is emotionally abusing him."

Des: "Hopefully discussions between the Police and social services will ensure [Dieter's] safeguarded at the earliest possible opportunity, which I believe requires [Dieter] being taken into foster care."

**26 APRIL 2019:** DC Shona Campbell logged an email from Des.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#157):

Des email to Shona (sent 18 April 2019 at 18:48).

Des: "Further to my last."

Des: "As [Mama] has 'upped-the-ante' with her latest false allegations, I consider [Dieter] to be at even greater risk whilst in her care, especially since the CPS have finally made a decision not to proceed."

Des: "I am not asking that [Dieter] comes to me now, only that he is safeguarded."

**26 APRIL 2019:** DC Shona Campbell logged an email from Des.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#158):

Des email to Shona (sent 23 April 2019 at 13:32).

Des: "Further to discussions I had last week with Emma Jones (social services) ... I have this morning ... spoken with Nerys Roberts, about [Dieter] remaining in [Mama's] care."

Des: "Unfortunately ... social services have made no decision on removing [Dieter]".

Des: "In my conversation with Sgt Ardwel Jones last week I mentioned my concerns that [Mama] might be 'drugging' [Dieter]".

Des: "this is why I am so concerned for [Dieter], whilst in [Mama's] care".

Des: "[Mama] has previously alleged I had been medicating [Dieter] with tablets and injection – perhaps an attempt to conceal her own illegal medication of him; I wonder if you might consider obtaining a Hair Sample analysis?"

Des: "My greatest worry is that should [Mama] fear [Dieter] might be permanently removed from her, as seems increasingly likely, then she might consider suicide and filicide; I have previously raised my concerns about this with Anwen Edwards ([Dieter's] guardian) and social services. It seems my concerns have always been swept aside, perhaps now that the CPS are taking NFA, then my concerns might be given the careful consideration they deserve?"

Des: "The only certainty ... is that if [Dieter] is taken into temporary foster care, until the court process is completed, he is guaranteed to be safe."

**26 APRIL 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:



Dieter: "daddy gave me injections here and here ... that's when there was blood".

Dieter: "The twisty thing went here on my arm".

**28 APRIL 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter made a drawing: Des "coming in as a dead, shot pirate in mask and costume, blood face, angry mouth".

Dieter: "Daddy has no heart".

Dieter: "He is nasty, angry, Dad is".

>>>

Dieter made a drawing: "Daddy did everything at the same time".

Dieter: "giving injection, giving me tablets in my mouth, hitting me, slapping me, my arm and belly, punching his fist on my other arm, squishing my hands really hard."

>>>

Dieter made a drawing: "Daddy monster wants to eat me".

Dieter: "Whatever Daddy does feels ... disgusting: Putting my willie into his mouth".

**29 APRIL 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Dieter made a drawing.

Dieter wrote "Daddy ... sucked my willie".

**30 APRIL 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Dieter made a drawing: Des "forcing [Dieter] to drink alcohol out of a bottle".

## MAY 2019

**2 MAY 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter made a drawing: Des "coming into the bedroom as a dragon"; Dieter "was shown the film first where the dragon kills people".

Dieter "also describes a Mummy Mask, a Dinosaur Mask, a Bull Mask".

Dieter: "he scared me, wearing an Evil Clown Mask with chain ball, that had blood on its face".

CARVATH: re "*chain ball*" see Mama's Diary for 9 March 2019.

CARVATH: re "*clown mask*" see Mama's Diary for 19 July 2018.

**3 MAY 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter: "Dad said, my mum wants to make me sick with tablets".

Dieter: "My Dad said, he wants to throw me out of the window".

**4 MAY 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Mama: "[Dieter] starts retching, when talking again about the evil clown mask, it was so disgusting. [Dieter] says his Dad ... wore a snake mask and costume. [Dieter's] recurrent nightmare: His father lets a snake crawl all over his body. Evil clown and bull mask mentioned again."

**6 MAY 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter: "Mummy, I don't want to take a shower because I'm scared... Daddy wore a crocodile mask and said crocodiles would come out there and eat me."

Dieter made a drawing: Des "in crocodile mask and costume and snake mask and costume."

**7 MAY 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Dieter made a drawing of a mask and wrote "Dad put his willie in my mouth."

**8 MAY 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Dieter: "Mummy, I want a big hug. I asked Dad to give me a hug once and he punched me."

**8 MAY 2019:** Dieter's second ABE video interview with police.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#164) (entered on 10 May 2019):

DC Shona Campbell: "A video interview was carried out with [Dieter] on 08/05/19 between 14:07 and 14:50 hours with registered intermediary Sharon Owen and social worker Nerys Roberts observing".

Shona: "[Dieter] was asked if he knew why he was at the interview suite and he said that it was to talk about his dad and what had happened. He was asked what had happened and he disclosed that his dad put his willy in his mouth and in his bum."

Shona: "He was asked further questions about this and it was established that this happened at his

dad's house, in his dad's bedroom in the daytime. [Dieter] was playing with lego and had his Spiderman costume on top. He said that his dad then put his willy in his mouth. It was difficult to glean any further details from [Dieter] about the circumstances of this happening, however he confirmed that he was talking about his father's penis by pointing to this on a picture provided by the intermediary, and demonstrated that this had gone into his mouth, passed his lips and passed his teeth. He demonstrated side to side and backwards and forwards movements with his finger, saying that it was wobbling about and then he took it out. He said it was in his mouth for 50 seconds but it was clear that [Dieter] has little idea of timescales. He was asked if his dad had said anything and he said that he hadn't, but [Dieter] said that he told him, 'Stop'."

Shona: "He then spoke about his dad putting his willy in his bottom. He said that this happened when he was playing Avengers Lego, and it appears that it was during the same incident as already described. He said that his dad only had clothes on his top half, and that he pulled [Dieter's] shorts and pants down, then put his willy in his bottom. It was difficult to establish many more details as [Dieter] would just repeat that he put his willy in his bottom and his mouth."

Shona: "However, using dolls provided by the intermediary he part demonstrated and part explained that when his dad put his willy in his mouth [Dieter] was standing by the bed and his dad had one leg on the bed and the other foot on the floor. He then showed that afterwards his dad was behind him facing [Dieter's] back and said that he had been holding onto his arm. [Dieter] tried to walk away but he couldn't. He was asked about where he had touched, and it appears that the penis has touched his buttocks but there has been no penetration. He did not describe any pain."

Shona: "He was asked what happened afterwards and said that he ran out of the room and out of the house, that he was running from his dad and he was walking behind him but couldn't see him. [Dieter] didn't come back home until it was dark."

Shona: "He was asked if there was anything else, and he mentioned masks and then said that the most important thing he had to say was that his dad had given him an injection. He described this as an injection into his arm through his pyjamas, pointing to the outer side of his arm near the elbow. He described an injection as a pointy end; he was asked who else gave him injections and he answered that the doctor did. He was asked if his mother gave him an injection and he answered indignantly, 'No'. He was asked if his dad said why he had the injection and he said it was to make him go to sleep. He also gave him two tablets and that he had a drink with this, the drink was fizzy and he could see the two white tablets in it."

Shona: "He was asked about the masks and described that his dad would wear masks and scare him."

Shona: "He was asked who he had told about this and said that he had told his mum three times, and that he had talked to Mair. He was asked if anyone had told him to say any of these things, and he became quite angry and said no."

**9 MAY 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Mama: Dieter "told his friend [name] in school today, that his Daddy slapped him in the face and locked him in a cupboard ... and didn't let him out again. [Dieter] makes a drawing of this."

Dieter: "red means I don't like that person, green is a person I like".

Mama: "He draws a picture of me, smiling in green with a green heart underneath."

Dieter: "My Dad will be red and black, dark and mean."

Mama: "He starts drawing his father, rips the drawing to pieces and flings it into the toilet, shouting 'I hate you, I hate you!'"

**10 MAY 2019:** DC Shona Campbell's remarks on Dieter's second ABE interview.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#165):

DC Shona Campbell: "The disclosures made in the video interview by [Dieter] amount to possible offences of oral and attempted anal rape of a child under 13, along with assault/ administering a substance with intent. [Dieter] has confirmed that there was no one else present during this incident. He has not seen his father since he returned from contact on 29th July when he first made disclosures to his mother and she stopped all contact. He was subject of a child protection medical on 10th August 2018 due to his mother's concerns that he was being sexually abused by his father. During the medical he discussed with the doctor that **he had a cut on his penis**, that it happened in Legoland".

Shona: "The report noted: 'Examination of the penis did not reveal any evidence of redness or infection... There was no evidence of injury to the anus... There were no medical findings of note. Examination of the genitalia and anus was normal. The history of touching of the genitalia is unlikely to result in any positive medical findings.'"

Shona: "The report also made reference to a reported episode of bleeding from the anus ... in the history provided by her [i.e. Mama] to the doctor."

Shona: "The examination was out of forensic timescales given the time that had passed between the last contact and reports to Police."

**10 MAY 2019:** DC Shona Campbell's remarks on Dieter's second ABE interview.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Campbell wrote – from her log entry (#166):

DC Shona Campbell: "[Des] was arrested on 4th September on suspicion of Engaging in Sexual

Activity with a Child following the earlier disclosures made".

Shona: "Following arrest a search was conducted of his home address and photographs taken. I do not recall finding any unusual or controlled medication or syringes at the home address during this search, and no such items were seized."

CARVATH: this was the rather abrupt last entry by Shona. It marked the end of the genuine police work done to investigate Dieter's case. Nothing was done after Shona disappeared.

The fact of the second ABE interview (and second file submission to CPS) proved Shona's ongoing support for Dieter. Shona clearly accepted Dieter and Mama as honest.

Consistent with a DI-ordered shut-down of the case, the log essentially went dead after this. In an active investigation, if an OIC (i.e. investigating officer) were off work sick for several months, the case would have to be reassigned to another officer. Not so here.

**12 MAY 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Mama: "[Dieter] is constantly talking about his father. Everything seems to remind him of things, he did or experienced with his father. [Dieter] says, he cannot think of anything else".

Mama: "[Dieter] says ... that at his fathers, [Dieter] was more or less constantly watching telly or on his Ipad ... when daddy was working and 'before he then did all that to me'."

Mama: "[Dieter] asks, what it is like, 'if your eyes get stabbed out by a knife, because that is what daddy threatened to do to me with his small knife, from the Japanese sword'."

Mama: Dieter said Des was a "nasty, bad, mean person".

Mama: Dieter said Des was "not a father, not his father".

Mama: Dieter said Des thought of himself as "good looking" and "a nice person".

Mama: "time and again, [Dieter] says, that his father said, that it was all [Dieter's] fault."

**15 MAY 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter: "Mummy, you say I should see the good things in life, how can I, when I have to think of my dad all the time?"

Dieter: "the chicken meat reminds me of a Willie and ... leek as well, because of what daddy did ... sausages remind me".

Mama: "[Dieter] struggles with a lot of dairy products and foods because of their texture, smell or

looks, which cause flashbacks and retching."

**16 MAY 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter referred to "the injection he gave me".

Dieter: "Mummy, when Daddy did ... things ... with his willie ... my eyes would be blurred".

**18 MAY 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Mama: "[Dieter] has a flashback experience, with a Lego motorbike, he cries and cries. (His father had given him a Lego motorbike, only to abuse him later that day)."

**20 MAY 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Mama: "[Dieter] asks me, what it is like, to have your nose cut off, because daddy threatened to do that to him."

Dieter: Des said: "I will make you bald, paint your lips and then cut your nose and head off".

**23 MAY 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Dieter "drew the 'ghost dad' giving [Dieter] tablets" at Melanie's.

**25 MAY 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Mama: "[Melanie] ... informed me of 2 more drawings, that [Dieter] made at her place".

Dieter drawing: Des "wearing an evil clown mask, in his bedroom 'Daddy is the clown and he is trying to kill me'."

Dieter drawing: Des "wearing a crocodile and a snake mask."

>>>

Mama: "[Dieter] says, whenever he thinks of his father, it makes him feel sick".

Dieter: "When I was a baby, Daddy was already nasty to me."

Dieter: "Daddy said nasty things ... like 'Your mum will never come back' ... in mummy's house, when you had left ... he started ... fumble with my [penis], but he didn't give me injections then."

Dieter: "When he changed my nappies, he fumbled my [penis], when you weren't there."

Dieter: "He started hitting me, when I started ... school."

Dieter made a drawing: "That is me as a baby. ... That's how old I was when it happened: he makes boxes and ticks year 1-4. He did it when I was naked ... that's his willie. You could see the tall grass

in the meadow outside".

Dieter: "his slime ... squirted out. ...he did it when you went to work and he stayed in our house. He would clean up his muck, before you came home."

**26 MAY 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter: "What is love exactly, mum? Daddy always said that I like what he did ... hurting me and touching me and doing ... things with his willie".

Dieter: "if I was naughty, there was no naughty stairs ... I got slapped in the face".

Dieter: "I still think Daddy will come for me ... now that I told the police... He knows where our house is."

**31 MAY 2019:** Mama's diary: Dieter made a drawing of a mask.

## JUNE 2019

EARLY JUNE 2019: Dieter finally gave a full account of Legoland (July 2018) to Mama, and also to Melanie.

Dieter revealed that he and Des had stayed in the same hotel room at Legoland. They had their own separate beds. One evening they went to a children's costume party. Dieter was a black panther. Des wore a head with snakes. This scared the children. Des was asked to leave. He returned as a gorilla. After the party, in their hotel room, Des engaged in fellatio on Dieter's penis. The following morning Dieter awoke to find himself in the same bed as Des. Dieter discovered that he had a bleeding [bite] cut wound to his penis, which had not been there the night before, as well as inflammation and a discharge of pus (balanitis).

It was therefore necessary to see a doctor. Des threatened to kill Dieter if he said anything about how the cut had happened. The doctor asked Dieter how it happened – implying an evident injury – but it was Des who replied, telling the doctor that Dieter must have somehow managed to injure himself. The doctor proceeded to prescribe an oral antibiotic for the balanitis.

**5 JUNE 2019:** An email by DS Arwel Jones.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DS Jones wrote – from his log entry (#169):

DS Arwel Jones (email 5 June 2019 at 15:33): "CPS have provided an outcome following reviewing the second disc of interview with [Dieter] and have concluded 'no realistic prospect of conviction

and advise no further action'."

Arwel: "Therefore ... the investigation is now concluded."

**5 JUNE 2019:** DS Arwel Jones notified Mama of the CPS' second NFA decision.

[(OEL 19100178490 . . . the mostly dormant 'Dieter Raped By Des' LOG, begun 14 April 2019)

*(Nota bene:* This OEL log, 19100178490, was created by DC Christopher Renshaw on 14 April 2019 to record Mama's initial report of Dieter's disclosures to her, on 14 April 2019, of anal and oral rape by Des. DC Renshaw's #1 first entry on OEL 19100178490 was copied into the original longrunning log, OEL 18300082724, as entry #134. With the transfer of DC Renshaw's initial information, henceforth this particular log was essentially redundant; however, once it had been created it remained on the system; and so this log was available to receive further entries.)]

On 5 June, DS Arwel Jones received the CPS decision of NFA (re Dieter's second ABE interview).

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DS Jones wrote – from his log entry (#9):

DS Jones addressed this [OEL 19100178490] log entry to "DI".

DS Arwel Jones: "In the absence of DC Campbell, I have today obtained the outcome of NFA".

Arwel: "I have hand delivered the CPS NFA letter and accompanying letter to [Mama]."

Arwel: "During the visit she asked whether DC Campbell had made any enquiries with E Bay ... as to [Des] purchasing ... items which he wore ... [during] sexual abuse on her son. I said I couldn't answer that at this moment".

**6 JUNE 2019:** Dieter made a drawing and told Melanie about his Legoland holiday with Des.

Melanie noted Dieter saying that at "...the disco, there was a four year old boy and he started to screaming cos my dad head mask was a mass of snakes. ... Daddy got sent out and told to change as he was scaring the children. I could stay, as I was dressed as a black pantha."

Des returned dressed as a gorilla.

Dieter: "...it was late so we went back to our room ... then he came daddy ... he pulled my clothes off."

Dieter: "I told him stop, no daddy ... I knew what he was going to do ... he told me to shut up, then he chomped on willie."

Dieter: "...at last it stop my willie hurt ... I cried, then he pulled my clothes back on ... went in his bed and went to sleep."

Dieter: "...the next morning I woke up and my willie was sore and bleeding ... my dad took me to the camp doctor ... the doctor asked what had happened."



Dieter: "Daddy said I think he's been playing with himself in his sleep, then laughed the doctor looked at him as my willie was cut very sore and had been bleeding."

Dieter: "...I didnt say anything as I was too scared, my dad told me he would kill me if I did."

CARVATH: the Legoland doctor should have been traced and questioned.

>>>

After this disclosure, 'Melanie' made her third child protection referral to Social Services.

Melanie: "this is now the 3rd disclosure this child has made to me".

Melanie: "...there is a dark side that concerns me, he feels inside dirty sad a nobody (his words) he hates himself."

Melanie's third referral was ignored by social services and police.

**6 JUNE 2019:** Arwel notified Des by telephone (and email) that the CPS had decided NFA.

**7 JUNE 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter: "There were dirty underpants at Daddy's".

"Daddy peed all over me".

"He put slime in his underpants and put them on my head."

"I was too frightened to tell you."

"It made me feel sick."

>>>

Dieter made a drawing.

Dieter: "he tied me up against the black pole in the garden, where the water comes out of."

Dieter: "it was outside in the back garden".

Dieter: "Daddy had built a really high wooden fence himself around the garden".

>>>

Dieter: "Daddy did makeup on my face."

Dieter: "I was sitting tied to the staircase and my Dad said: 'I can paint you how I want to.'"

Dieter: "I was tied up to the upper stair."

Dieter: "he bought me new Lego, so that I don't say anything".

>>>

Dieter: "Mummy there was more, I never dared tell you."

Dieter: "There were two men ... in Taunton."

Dieter: "They were really mean".

Dieter: "They did touch me, I did not like it. They played around ... with my willie."

Dieter: "They tied me to the staircase."

Dieter: "They also said ... I am an odd gran' idiot and 'If you do not listen ... we will all three of us kill you.' It was in Daddy's house."

Dieter: "They stuck their willies into ... my bum."

Dieter: "My Daddy's Japanese small sword ... touched my neck. Daddy would just say, when I was sad: 'Just shut up you idiot or do I have to chop your neck off!'"

Dieter: "The three men stuck their willies into my mouth."

Dieter: "All were wearing masks."

#### **8 JUNE 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter: "Daddy made me eat his poo and drink his wee for breakfast."

Dieter: "I started crying. 'If you don't eat it, I'll kill you. I will cut your neck off' and held the large Japanese sword right at my neck ... actually touching it. Sometimes he used the small Japanese knife at my neck. ... I had to eat his poo a lot of times. In Taunton and Anglesey."

Dieter: "In the shower, he put his willie in my bum".

Dieter: "He stuck his fingers in my bum first."

Dieter: "I screamed in pain and cried."

Dieter: "When he was finished, he just walked away."

Dieter: "That was already in Taunton, but also here in Anglesey."

Dieter: "Daddy also made me do things to him."

Dieter: "he crunched like a crocodile on my willie".

Dieter: "He said, I need to chomp on his willie, otherwise he will cut my neck off."

>>>

Dieter: "There was a fourth man, the 'white man': white hat, white beard ... white jacket, white trousers".

Dieter: "He was ... like a grandfather."

Dieter: "He lived in a ... big white house, golden gate, palm trees, lots and lots of rooms. Daddy took me there, ten times ... by car. ... I watched one Robinson Crusoe film in the car and the[n] played Lego Ninjago Game – the Hidden Lego World, on my iPad. I didn't get to finish that game, only up to the swamp."

Dieter: "We stayed for two days and two nights. ... The Blackbeard and the Brown beard and the two boys ... were also there."

Dieter: "Daddy and the three fat men tied us."

Dieter: "'Run, run, run, you will be dead in a minute!'"

Dieter: "Daddy gave us injections into the arm, where the blood comes out ... and then they were super super duper mean."

Dieter: "They put their willies into our mouths and our bums".

Dieter: "They threatened us all the time, to kill us."

Dieter: "All we could do was ... what they told us to do."

Dieter: "The house had a huge garden and a fountain ... in the countryside".

Dieter: "Daddy ... made me and the boys sit at the table and drink ... wee and eat ...poo. And Daddy was filming us, and the white man."

Dieter: "They forced us to ... chomp their willies. That was filmed by my Daddy and the white man."

Dieter: "Daddy gave me a tablet down my mouth."

Dieter: "The man had toy arrows and bullets, they shot at us".

Dieter: "they pulled me over the floor into the chamber and locked me in".

Dieter: "They made us run ... from the arrows and they tried to hit us with the arrows."

Dieter: "They made as wear men's shoes ... and put pillows and stuff ... on the floor, to make it more difficult for us to run."

Dieter: "They filmed all that."

Dieter: "We slept in dirty ... chambers... Every boy in his own chamber."

Dieter: "Daddy had a large white bed in a large room of his own."

Dieter: "The white man had a white cockatoo ... a dalmation dog and a white fluffy cat. He liked white."

Dieter: "When Daddy did his naked dance at home and at the white man's house, he was ... slapping his own bum, willie and hips."

**8 JUNE 2019:** Mama left a voice message for DS Arwel Jones.

**9 JUNE 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter: "Daddy put the films in a stick".

Dieter: "Daddy said he hid the films".

Dieter: "They showed us the films they made of us".

Dieter: "Daddy had three laptops ... the third is Videos ... with the horrible things on."

Dieter: "On the films were ... they shot us with arrows and the race and ... everything with the men, is all on there."

Dieter: "When we watched it, they winked at one another and put their thumbs up."

Dieter: "My Dad did touch me ... watching the film".

>>>

Dieter made a drawing of the man in white. On the back of the drawing, Dieter wrote the following (his spelling corrected by Mama in her diary):

"Dad took me and the boys to the white man ... Dad put me in the boot. We had to jump off the table and the men shot us with arrows".

>>>

Dieter: "they danced and shouted ... all naked".

>>>

Dieter: "They gave us a syrup like thing to drink."

>>>

Dieter: "Our hands were tied behind our backs".

>>>

Dieter: "they slapped me in the face and the other boys".

Dieter: "They sang and danced... The men were naked."

CARVATH: the floodgates of Dieter's abuse disclosure process were flung wide open over this weekend (7/8/9 June). Below are some of the other events/disclosures over this weekend, as recorded by Mama:

Over the second weekend (8/9) of June 2019:

References to being gagged.

>>>

Dieter: "in the game, you make a syrup and pour it over your head and ... your eyes would burn".

Dieter: "Red tomato [face] game".

(Holding the nose, causing a red face. Asphyxiation.)

Dieter: "fuba killing game".

Dieter: "the dunking game".

>>>

Dieter made a drawing of FOUR MEN AND THREE BOYS.

>>>

Des would leave Dieter home alone when he went shopping.

>>>

Dieter: "Daddy had a photo of me ... in his bedroom ... you could see ... my willy and my bum in a sideways position. He had it also here in Anglesey on the wall."

>>>

Dieter: "The men, my daddy first, put their willies into my bum.

Dieter: "They put ... three boys in a row".

Dieter: "My daddy and the men said: 'Shut up, if you don't shut up, we chop your willies off.'"

>>>

Dieter made a drawing.

Dieter: "The red demon mask with dragon type horns. Daddy wore this."

>>>

"Daddy forced me to watch the [horror] films. People getting killed."

>>>

Dieter made a drawing.

"Himself and the other two young boys, tied to the railing of the stairs landing, their mouths tied with gags."

Dieter: "This was a pole. This is us. We had three orange stripes painted onto our faces ... the men painted us."

>>>

Dieter: "On one day, I was on the toilet and I started pooing out blood."

Dieter: "I did not dare to tell you that I was sore. Daddy put nappy rash cream on. My mouth was also sore."

>>>

Dieter made a drawing of himself and two other boys tied to a railing (on a stairs landing).

Dieter's own handwritten annotation:

"Me and the to boys wre tid to the raling. dade and the to men put theyer willie into awr moths and bums".

(Me and the two boys were tied to the railing. Daddy and the two men put their willies into our mouths and bums.)

**10 JUNE 2019:** Mama emailed Dieter's most recent drawings and disclosures to social worker

Nerys Roberts.

**11 JUNE 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Mama: bedtime: "[Dieter] wants to draw another picture of" Des. "I ask him to go to bed instead".

Mama recorded Dieter's disclosures for the day, including references to urine, excrement, syrup, rope for tying him, tape for gagging him, a camera, bannisters/staircase, the Red Face Game (filmed), and near-death experience.

**12 JUNE 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes and social worker Nerys Roberts held a conference about Mama.

They agreed to remove Dieter from Mama and put him in the Foster System, on the pretext that Dieter was being 'emotionally harmed' by Mama.

CARVATH: this 'emotional harm' pretext was solely based upon the ludicrous idea that Mama had been coaching Dieter to make fabricated abuse allegations against Des, in pursuit of a longrunning agenda to get rid of Des from her life altogether – i.e. that this case was one of Parental Alienation (PA).

This obviously false PA notion originated with Desmond.

**12 JUNE 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter: "How many times has my father hurt me? I give you a clue: more then one hundred."

Mama: "I've discussed with [Dieter] again that he should try not to think of his father constantly. That he needs to look at and enjoy the good things in his life".

>>>

(Reference to ceiling camera in Desmond's bedroom)

>>>

Mama: bedtime: "[Dieter] brushes his teeth in the bathroom and tells me that daddy ... held a knife to [Dieter's] throat and then forced liquid soap into [Dieter's] eyes. [Dieter] reports that it burned like hell and was extremely stingy and painful and that afterwards his eyes went red".

"When in bed he starts talking about the 'red tomato face game' again. He said that Daddy forced him to hold his nose closed himself, whilst he was gagged and couldn't breathe through the mouth and that then his father would forcefully hold [Dieter's] nose closed himself and asked: '[Dieter] are we dead yet?' [Dieter] says 'we weren't allowed to breathe through our mouths.' Then he said it was Daddy who painted the 3 orange stripes onto his face, when he was tied to the bannister on the stair

case landing. 'The others' didn't paint his face."

"In bed [Dieter] says that he still didn't draw that picture of his monster father, he wanted to draw yesterday. I insist that he tries to sleep now and explain again that he somehow has to try to start thinking of nice things and good things in his life. 'Yeah, a bugger life' [Dieter] replies and stares angrily into my face, he says that he can't, that he always has to think of his father."

**13 JUNE 2019:** At 17:52 on 13th June, DS Arwel Jones set up a new log (OEL 19100307807), ostensibly for the investigation of "Rape @13/06/2019", in regard to Dieter's rape-ring disclosures to Mama (over weekend 7/8/9 June).

(OEL 19100307807: the 'RAPE RING' LOG – a phantom enquiry – begun 13 June 2019)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DS Jones wrote – from his log entry (#1):

Arwel addressed this first log entry to "DI".

DS Arwel Jones: "This message was left on my answer phone and dated Sat 8 June 2019, 19.58 hrs."

Arwel: "During the message [Mama] states that her son made a horrendous disclosure ... a **paedophile ring**".

Arwel: "This was discussed in a strategy meeting yesterday with Social Services, DI Elfyn Hughes and DS 951 Arwel Jones were present."

CARVATH: how very intriguing. A fascinating five-day delay in the logging of "*a paedophile ring*" allegation ... and only after "*a strategy meeting*" had happened first.

CARVATH: this OEL 19100307807 was quite clearly a phantom investigation. Police never had any intention of investigating this matter. Police decided on 12 June 2019 that they would rather go after Mama and Dieter than pursue any paedophiles.

**14 JUNE 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Breakfast: Dieter: "Daddy ... put soap into my eyes."

Dieter: "He said 'I will gag you'".

>>>

Dinner: "...[Dieter] tells me again ... that Daddy used to make that disgusting syrup that he forced [Dieter] to swallow and that the stew also reminds him of that. We agree that [Dieter] will eat one vegetable at a time ... out of the stew and to try and think of it as a single ingredient. I try to explain that it is not the foods fault. That is has been misused for this disgusting purpose and that each



individual food item is a healthy and normal item...".

**15 JUNE 2019:** DS Arwel Jones logged that DC Gareth Hughes was the detective assigned to 'investigate' Mama.

(OEL 19100307807: the 'RAPE RING' LOG – a phantom enquiry – begun 13 June 2019)

Below is an extract – a direct quotation of what DS Jones wrote – from his log entry (#3):

DS Arwel Jones: "This [i.e. this phantom investigation] is transferred to DC 1334 Hughes who is dealing with ... [Mama] investigations."

CARVATH: Police spoke to Mama about this rape-ring matter only in the context that they had first arrested her on Elfyn's alleged suspicion of neglect.

The arrest of Mama on suspicion of neglect (coupled with the kidnap of Dieter) proved that police were *not* investigating the rape-ring matter, and had no intention of doing so.

There was never any actual police investigation of the rape-ring crime report, but police pretended that there was (setting up the Rape-Ring Log), because they needed it to look as though they had done their duty to investigate a serious crime report.

**16 JUNE 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Mama recorded Dieter's disclosures for the day, including references to dirty underpants, tape over Dieter's body/face, penis/bottom pain, a spider mask, a werewolf mask, and a "bloody Kraken mask".

Dieter: "his god is an evil bloody Kraken god".

Dieter spoke of stabbing Des.

Dieter told Mama that Des made him watch a film featuring beheadings by guillotine.

In regard to Desmond's syrup, Dieter said "he could have killed me".

Dieter: "Red tomato face game, I was fainting, 10 more seconds and I would have died".

Dieter: Des could have "cut my neck or chopped my willie off".

Dieter could always see Desmond's "ribs when he was naked".

When they were "making pancakes" Dieter told Mama that Des had forced large banana chunks down his throat, thus causing him to choke.

Dieter referred to an air pump (rubber, lilac), and to Des pumping/injecting air into him.

In regard to needles in his arm, Dieter said that "for as long as I can remember" Des "put it here". Mama recorded that "[Dieter] points directly to his left brachiocephalic vein, after pulling his sleeve up".

Dieter made a drawing (re injection).

**17 JUNE 2019:** Mama's diary extracts:

Dieter was visited at home by Nerys Roberts.

Nerys spoke with Dieter by himself, in his bedroom for half an hour, during which time he went downstairs to get his injection drawing (from day before) to show to Nerys.

After this conversation Nerys stated to Mama that Dieter had been telling her about Des.

>>>

Mama: Dieter drew "another picture of a mask" worn by Des; this picture included Des painting "3 orange stripes" on Dieter's face whilst he was tied to a bannister.

Dieter referred to Des getting drunk, to Des "karate chopping" Dieter on the bed, and to Des requiring Dieter to karate chop him.

**18 JUNE 2019:** DI 1655 Elfyn Hughes logged Mama's recent report of Dieter's disclosure of a rape-ring.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#173):

(This was Elfyn's 1st log entry on this day.)

DI Elfyn Hughes: "I have been informed that on 08/06/2019 DS Arwel Jones received a telephone call from [Mama] ... transcript ... below."

Elfyn: transcript of a voicemail recording of Mama: "I've just come back from the beach and my son has made the most horrendous disclosures, even worse than yesterday. Um there was a **paedophile ring**, he tells me that there was not only these two other men there was a third man where they drove to um, who was all dressed in white, who lived in a villa with golden gates and palm trees where they had to perform the most horrendous sexual acts and were abused and raped, um then had to drink urine from his father eat faeces from his father he was filmed and photographed it is utterly utterly disturbing and I haven't written anything down yet I just gave you a call first when as soon as we came home."

CARVATH: Elfyn's assertion that "*Jones received a telephone call*" is inaccurate, given that

Jones had actually received a voicemail message.

**18 JUNE 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes logged his alleged suspicion/concern in regard to Mama.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#174):

(Elfyn's 2nd log entry on this day.)

DI Elfyn Hughes: "I have reviewed the OEL ... along with some ... associated documents."

Elfyn: "I believe that there is a clear escalation in what [Mama] is reporting ... these reports do seem to coincide with other events related to the investigation and ... family court."

Elfyn: "It is apparent from the start that there are concerns for the **emotional harm** which [Dieter] is being subjected to".

Elfyn: "the sexual offence allegations ... resulted in an NFA decision ... interestingly only a day or so from receiving this information [Mama] ... called DS Jones to report ... a paedophile ring".

Elfyn: "throughout the documents ... there are concerns that [Mama] may be coaching [Dieter]".

**18 JUNE 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes logged his Parental Alienation rationale for suspecting Mama.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#175):

(Elfyn's 3rd log entry on this day.)

DI Elfyn Hughes: "Our main aim is to ensure the safeguarding ... of [Dieter]".

Elfyn: "we have a duty to investigate all criminal allegations".

Elfyn: "The most recent allegation from Mum needs investigating."

Elfyn:

"Hypothesis:

1. [Dieter] is the victim of sexual abuse by Dad.
2. [Dieter] is the victim of sexual abuse by another person.
3. [Dieter] is not the victim of sexual abuse, **Mum has fabricated this out of maliciousness** due to

acrimonious separation with dad.

4. [Dieter] is not the victim of sexual abuse, Mum has fabricated this due to having mental health issues."

Elfyn: "Aims ... Ensure [Dieter] is not subjected to any further sexual or emotional abuse. (To also consider that agencies do not contribute to this further eg. intrusive ... interviewing of child)."

Elfyn: "Regarding ... hypothesis ... 3 ... Mum's behaviour throughout has raised concerns. ... The abuse is escalating and the disclosures follow NFA from Police/Service Services."

Elfyn: "Hypothesis 1, 3 and 4 all remain viable options, therefore the investigation should continue to reflect these possibilities".

CARVATH: in regard to the "*safeguarding*" of Dieter, until Elfyn came along, everybody else in North Wales Police to work this case – going back a year – had assessed Dieter as safeguarded already, in the context that Mama was his sole carer (and Des had no contact).

CARVATH: Elfyn's 3rd hypothesis was based on nothing more than Parental Alienation theory (Richard Gardner). It is obvious that Elfyn's only real intention was to attack Mama with Parental Alienation theory.

CARVATH: By stating that his second hypothesis was not viable, Elfyn ruled out "*sexual abuse by another person*" (i.e. anyone other than Des).

Elfyn here concluded that a rape-ring was not a 'viable possibility'; therefore in this log entry Elfyn ruled out any investigation of the rape-ring disclosed by Dieter.

Earlier in the same log entry Elfyn declared "*the most recent allegation from Mum needs investigating*", but then he contradicted himself by ruling out any such investigation.

CARVATH: Mama did not have [and had never had] any "*mental health issues*". Prior to Elfyn, the only person to have suggested such nonsense was Des.

(Des actually does have a history of mental health problems.)

CARVATH: Elfyn's remark about 'intrusive interviewing' permits us the reasonable inference that Elfyn/others had already decided against police (1) doing a third video interview with Dieter, or even merely (2) speaking informally with Dieter (i.e. in the context of a Joint Visit accompanied by a social worker).

**18 JUNE 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes logged his intention to raid Mama's home.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#176):

(Elfyn's 4th log entry on this day.)

DI Elfyn Hughes: "DC Campbell is currently unavailable".

Elfyn listed several intended and/or possible "Actions" in this log entry.

Elfyn: "Ensure DI oversight on a minimum of weekly basis."

Elfyn: "Seizure of all evidence as mentioned by [Mama] eg. Emails/videos of disclosures."

Elfyn: "Video interview of [Mama] ... [Mama] has made further allegations of [Dieter] being abused by father. Therefore this needs to be investigated. Noting that Hypothesis 1 is still being considered."

Elfyn: "A video interview will provide visual evidence to then seek advice from a forensic psychologist who specialises in cases of fabricated illness offences."

CARVATH: given that "*fabricated illness offences*" are extremely rare, it would be interesting to know the general availability of "*forensic psychologists*" specialising in it.

CARVATH: Elfyn apparently took seriously the possibility that this was a case of a 'fabricated illness offence'. But the mere suggestion of this in relation to Mama was plainly ridiculous. The fact that Elfyn mentioned this at all is a major indicator of his low calibre (as regards morality and/or intellect) for a Detective Inspector.

CARVATH: unsurprisingly, the "*video interview*" of Mama never happened, because it would have related to what Elfyn saw as 'the wrong investigation' (i.e. re Dieter's rape complaints).

**19 JUNE 2019:** Mama's diary extract:

Dieter made a drawing of Des using a needle/syringe to take blood from him. Dieter's drawing included the blood collection bag, and the millilitre markings on the syringe.

**20 JUNE 2019:** Mama was arrested by DC 1334 Gareth Hughes.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#8) (entered at 11:40 on 21 June 2019):

DC Gareth Hughes: "Yesterday at 11.05am I met with the suspect [Mama] at her place of work ... in Bangor."

Gareth: "I arrested her at this time for Child Cruelty and after caution she made no reply."

Gareth: "Some minutes later however she did state 'I can't believe this'."

Gareth: "Prior to leaving the premises ... I removed a Huawei mobile phone from her ... handbag and a small napsack".

Gareth: Mama was "conveyed to Caernarfon Custody".

Gareth: "15.43 – 17.05 I interviewed [Mama] in the presence of her representative".

Gareth: "During the interview [Mama] answered all questions."

Gareth: "In summary she is wholly denying all wrongdoing and states that she has merely reported to the authorities what her child [Dieter] has disclosed to her."

Gareth: "She admits that she has been taken to Family Law Courts numerous times by her ex-partner ... admits ... prevented from moving ... after her ex-partner secured a prohibited steps order ... admits ... frustrated ... as this prevented her from moving ... to be with her family and social network."

Gareth: "She then moved to Anglesey ... without any form of consultation ... with her ex-partner ... she only informed him ... via text message ... after she had moved."

Gareth: "I also put it to her about the sheer coincidence that the day after she was ... informed ... CPS ... decided ... no further action, she then alleges ... further horrendous disclosures about sexual abuse against his father and also on ... (ie 7th, 8th and 9th June)."

Gareth: "I additionally pointed out that the ... detail of these disclosures was highly unlikely".

Gareth: "I explained to [Mama] that in ... over 8yrs in a specialist child protection role I have never experienced such detailed ... narratives from any child of [Dieter's] age."

Gareth: "She still maintains that this is what [Dieter] has disclosed to her."

Gareth: "I questioned her then as to the accuracy of her recall, but she maintains that the disclosures on the e-mails are accurate."

Gareth: "She denies ... any motive in preventing her child from having a relationship with his father."

CARVATH: all of Dieter's original drawings were seized by police on 20 June 2019, never to be returned. Dieter drew about seventy abuse-related drawings in total. Most drawings featured Dieter's handwriting, to label people or explain events. In his drawings Dieter always labelled Des and himself. In many drawings Des held a knife. Drawings often included the moon, bedroom window and ceiling light. Dieter's drawings included

depictions of:

Des wearing a horned devil mask, Dieter with '666' painted around his eyes;

Des using a syringe to take blood;

Dieter receiving an electric shock;

Shackled in chains in the cave;

A key to escape a locked door;

Several men and boys together;

Des giving alcohol;

Des giving an injection and tablets;

Roped and gagged;

Erections, ejaculation and semen;

Penis in mouth;

Penis in rectum;

Des inserting fingers into Dieter's rectum.

**20 JUNE 2019:** Dieter was kidnapped by social worker Nerys Roberts.

Henceforth, Dieter was held captive in the Foster 'Care' System on Anglesey.

CARVATH: Roberts actually committed two criminal offences when she seized Dieter: (1) kidnap, and (2) assault/battery. Nerys ambushed Dieter at school; he did not want to go with her, and he sustained bruising to his arm from trying to resist her.

CARVATH: for over a week, police/SS refused to tell Mama what they had done with Dieter. Then they said he was in foster 'care', but wouldn't say where/with whom. One can only imagine this good mother's anguish, and that of Dieter.

**20 JUNE 2019:** after kidnap, Dieter's first foster handlers were 'Mr & Mrs Z' (on Anglesey).

(Dieter was held by Mr & Mrs Z from 20 June to 30 August 2019.)

They received an allowance of £2,000 a month to hold Dieter for Anglesey Social Services.

CARVATH: In his first week of captivity, Dieter discussed his 2018 bite-wound (at Legoland) with Mr and Mrs Z. He told them that he could not have bitten his own penis! They reported this, but Social Services ignored it.

**20 JUNE 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes opened a new OEL log dedicated to his stitch-up of Mama: "Concern For Safety @20/06/2019 13:43 Concerns for 6 year old male due to ongoing investigations of sexual abuse and a suspicion that the child's mother is influencing her [sic] to make disclosures."

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

CARVATH: In Elfyn's introduction to his log, because his fabricated "*Concern For Safety*" enquiry could not be attributed to any actual complaint, or point to any genuine evidence, Elfyn's only option was to assert his 'concern' based upon his own alleged "*suspicion*".

**20 JUNE 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes logged that he had reviewed DC Shona Campbell's 2018/19 investigation.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

(This was Elfyn's 1st log entry on this day, at 14:58.)

Below is an extract – a direct quotation of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#1):

DI Elfyn Hughes: "I have reviewed the OEL entries on occurrence 18300082724 along with some of the associated documents. Below is a brief timeline created from the documents that have been reviewed."

**20 JUNE 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes logged a timeline.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

(Elfyn's 2nd log entry on this day, at 14:59.)

Elfyn logged a "Timeline" (mostly 2018/19) of events in the history of Mama and Dieter.

(This timeline was based almost entirely upon Shona's previous log entries.)

Below is an extract – a direct quotation of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#2):

DI Elfyn Hughes: "On the afternoon of ... 10/06/2019 I was made aware of 4 e-mails ... sent to both social services and the investigating officer, who is currently off work. These e-mails ... sent during the early hours of Monday 10/06/2019 ... contain further disclosures made by [Dieter] along with ...



drawings which he has made in relation to the allegations".

**20 JUNE 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes classified Mama as a criminal suspect (re child neglect).

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

(Elfyn's 3rd log entry on this day, at 15:08.)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#3):

DI Elfyn Hughes: "Policy Decision."

Elfyn: "Change the status of [Mama] from witness to suspect."

Elfyn: "Whilst [Mama] has been dealt with on the linked occurrence as a disclosure witness ... I now take the view that her status has changed to that of suspect of child neglect. There are grounds to be concerned that ... she is coaching [Dieter] with regards to his disclosures."

**20 JUNE 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes decided that Mama could no longer be a disclosure witness, now that he had made her a suspect.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

(Elfyn's 4th log entry on this day, at 15:09.)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#4):

DI Elfyn Hughes: "Policy Decision."

Elfyn: "Not to conduct a VRI with [Mama] with regard to the latest disclosures made by [Dieter]."

Elfyn: "Rationale."

Elfyn: "[Mama's] status has now changed to that of suspect."

**20 JUNE 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes logged his decision to arrest Mama, kidnap Dieter, and raid their home.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

(Elfyn's 5th log entry on this day, at 15:21.)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#5):

DI Elfyn Hughes: "Policy Decision."

Elfyn: "Arrest [Mama] for the offence of neglect under section 1 (1) of the child and young persons act 1993 and to conduct a PACE search for evidence related to the offence which may be both physical and digital. The arrest is to take place after 0900hrs on a weekday when [Dieter] should be at school. Once the arrest has taken place consideration is to be given to taking out a PPO on [Dieter] and liaising with the local authority to ensure his further care and wellbeing."

Elfyn: "Rationale."

Elfyn: "I believe that there is a clear escalation in what [Mama] is reporting in relation to [Dieter], those reports do seem to coincide with other events related to the investigation and to matters discussed at the family court."

Elfyn: "It is apparent from the start that there are concerns for the emotional harm which [Dieter] is being subjected to".

Elfyn: after the "NFA decision by CPS, interestingly only a day or so from receiving this information [Mama] has called DS Jones to report further disclosures made by [Dieter] ... a paedophile ring".

Elfyn: in "documents which I have reviewed ... there are concerns that [Mama] is coaching [Dieter] with regards to the disclosures".

Elfyn: "I believe that there are grounds here to suspect that an offence of neglect ... has taken place in that [Mama], being responsible for [Dieter] has exposed him in a manner likely to cause unnecessary suffering or injury to health."

Elfyn: "[Dieter] has been subjected to a number of joint visits, two video interviews with a possibility of another following the latest disclosures and a child protection medical and that there are grounds to be concerned that the information provided by his mother may be inaccurate".

Elfyn: "Reports obtained during a recent multi agency discussion revealed that [Dieter] was a happy child at school".

Elfyn: first priority: "ensure the safeguarding ... of [Dieter]".

Elfyn: "We then have a duty to investigate all criminal allegations impartially and to the best of our ability which include the further disclosures against [Des]."

Elfyn: "I have considered how best to conduct the investigation with [Mama]. As I have mentioned previously the main aim here is to safeguard [Dieter] who is 6 years old and to conduct an impartial investigation into the parties involved."

Elfyn: "In considering my options the advice of a psychologist has been sought, they were given a brief outline of the circumstances. With regards to the disclosures made, they reported that it

sounded fabricated and that the child was being emotionally abused. It was believed that mum would not stop and eventually the child would start believing it had happened."

Elfyn: "It was stated that mum could be a pathological liar or emotionally unstable and sounded like **parental alienation** so that the child will not want to go to dad."

Elfyn: "I have considered whether to obtain a search warrant and invite [Mama] to attend for a voluntary interview or to arrest for an offence of neglect".

Elfyn: "I have decided ... to arrest [Mama] ... and to conduct a PACE search for evidence related to the offence which may be both physical and digital. The arrest is to take place after 0900hrs on a weekday when [Dieter] should be at school. Once the arrest has taken place consideration is to be given to taking out a PPO on [Dieter] and liaising with the local authority to ensure his further care and wellbeing."

Elfyn: "I believe it is proportionate and necessary for the safeguarding of [Dieter] and to further the investigation into any offences."

Elfyn: "It will allow the Local Authority to consider the best safeguarding arrangements for [Dieter]."

Elfyn: "It will allow [Mama] access to medical staff within custody to ensure her physical and mental welfare."

Elfyn: "It will allow consideration for applying for bail conditions for the further safeguarding of [Dieter]."

Elfyn: "It will allow search powers under PACE."

CARVATH: this was an ambush attack on Mama and Dieter. This kind of tactic may be appropriate in dealing with real criminals, but was wholly inappropriate here.

CARVATH: this amounted to an unlawful arrest of Mama, and the unlawful kidnap of Dieter. It was also an unlawful search and seizure of Mama's property – including her evidence of sexual abuse, as well as her private legal and other documents.

CARVATH: in regard to the 'concerns' used by Elfyn to justify his decision, these 'concerns' are invalid. The only people repeatedly pushing their so-called 'concerns' in this case were Des – the rapist – and some (not all) social workers (the stupid and/or corrupt kind – those in the Parental Alienation lobby).

CARVATH: Elfyn's 'teachers have no concerns' point is a *red herring* which was later also deployed by judge Gareth Jones in his 24 July 2019 judgment against Mama.

In child abuse cases, 'Teachers have no concerns' is the convenient general-purpose excuse used as a trump card to wrongly invalidate anybody and everybody who does have and has

expressed valid concerns.

Elfyn knew of at least one independent professional (in fact there were several) who 'had concerns' about Dieter, namely DC Shona Campbell.

Elfyn's stupid stunt here was to totally disregard the professional opinion of the original investigating officer – the one with personal knowledge and direct experience of the protagonists and the facts in the case.

CARVATH: a police protection order (PPO) is not a court order; a PPO can last for up to 72 hours; the term refers to the power of a police officer to remove a child to a place of safety when a child is clearly at imminent risk of serious harm.

The PPO power is intended for use in situations such as when police find an unattended child in obvious danger in a drugs den.

The PPO power was never intended to be used in regard to alleged 'emotional harm', to seize the children of excellent parents wrongly accused of Parental Alienation in family court.

**20 JUNE 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes stated his plans in regard to Mama.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

(Elfyn's 6th log entry on this day, at 15:23.)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#6):

DI Elfyn Hughes: "The most recent disclosures from Mum need investigating, these will continue to be investigated on occurrence 18300082724."

Elfyn: "An investigation is to commence as to whether [Dieter] has been subjected to emotional abuse by his mother in the form of coaching his disclosures, this will be investigated on this occurrence".

Elfyn: "Psychological assessment has been completed on both parents as part of the family court process, can we get a copy of these, if so consider sending them and a summary to a psychologist for advice."

Elfyn: "Interview of [Mama]."

Elfyn: "Download and examination of data from electronic devices seized."

Elfyn: "Consider medical records for [Mama]."

Elfyn: "Review of documentation on occurrence and obtain timeline from social services in relation

to their involvement with [Mama] and relevant dates for family court proceedings."

CARVATH: Elfyn's assertion that the Rape-Ring ("*the most recent disclosures*") would "*continue to be investigated*" was a FALSE STATEMENT. He knew very well that he was *lying* about this.

Elfyn had already decided (see his #3 entry, above) that Mama was no longer a disclosure witness, and that her status was now only that of a suspect.

An investigation into the Rape-Ring was impossible on the basis that Mama was officially suspected of fabricating the same, and also given that Dieter's kidnap meant he was not available to be spoken to by police.

**21 JUNE 2019:** DC 3201 David Jones spoke to Anglesey Social Services.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Jones wrote – from his log entry (#9):

DC David Jones: "I have contacted Anglesey social services this afternoon... [Dieter] has settled in fine at his foster placement, social services are applying for a 34(4) order ... to prevent [Mama] ... having ANY contact with [Dieter]".

David: "They await a court date".

David: "interim care order in the meantime".

**21 JUNE 2019:** DC Gareth Hughes visited Des at home.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#10):

DC Gareth Hughes: "Today at about 10am myself and DC 3201 Dave Jones attended the home ... of the father".

Gareth: "The father ... has previously been the suspect in the allegations made by [Mama] that he has sexually abused their son. (He may still need to be spoken to as regards the latest disclosures made by [Mama] via e-mail on 10th June 2019)."

Gareth: "Prior to informing him that his ex-wife had been arrested ... and his son taken into Police Protection we asked him how he felt about everything he has been through."

Gareth: "He stated that he felt depressed and frustrated that Social Services and the Police had not

listened to his side of the argument but had taken [Mama's] word as the truth."

Gareth: "in his opinion ... [Mama] is a very manipulative person".

Gareth: "He stated, '[Mama] would have made a very good actress', 'She is very good at ingratiating herself to other people and getting them to like her'."

Gareth: "in his opinion all [Mama] wanted was to get a baby out of him".

Gareth: "He said that she tried to force him out of their shared home and it was her who pushed to end the relationship. He maintains that [Mama] does not want him to have any contact with their son and wants to eliminate him from [Dieter's] life."

Gareth: "In his opinion ... the whole reason [Mama] has become so bitter about everything is because ... the Family Law Judge ... issued a 'prohibited steps order' preventing [Mama] from leaving the UK to reside with [Dieter]."

Gareth: "We then explained the events of yesterday ... [Mama's] arrest and that his child has been placed into local authority care."

Gareth: "We have asked him to provide us with a chronology of his life with [Mama]".

Gareth: "He stated ... he would assist in any way possible".

**24 JUNE 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes logged the possibility of a bail application re Mama.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#11):

DI Elfyn Hughes stated that a mooted bail variation application would "be discussed with social services and their views obtained prior to considering any variation".

CARVATH: clearly, Nerys Roberts was wearing Elfyn's trousers.

Elfyn referred to "further emotional harm" of Dieter by Mama.

CARVATH: Elfyn's use of the word "*further*" is proof of Elfyn's [alleged] position that "*emotional harm*" due to Mama had already happened.

**27 JUNE 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes logged a phantom action plan.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

Below is an extract – a direct quotation of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#16):

DI Elfyn Hughes: "DI Review."

Elfyn: "The location ... in the south of England ... in the last disclosure is to be established and enquiries made with the local force to establish if they have any incidents reported ... which would tie in with ... the disclosure i.e. [Dieter] and another two boys were sexually abused by males and made to drink urine and eat faeces."

CARVATH: this is Elfyn's *fig leaf* for his phantom 'investigation' of the Rape-Ring.

Elfyn had already decided there was no Rape-Ring since Mama had fabricated it, because the whole case was one of Parental Alienation.

(Elfyn ruled out his 'Hypothesis 2', OEL 18300082724 log entry #175, on 18 June 2019.)

And Elfyn had already decided that Mama was not a disclosure witness but rather a criminal suspect, so why on earth would he follow up any aspect of a disclosure he had found false?

There is no record in any of the OEL logs featured in this report (Operation Dietrich) that any other police force was ever contacted in regard to Dieter's Rape-Ring disclosure.

Moreover, the idea that North Wales Police (NWP) could contact another force about this matter, in the context of Mama's arrest on suspicion of having made it all up, is preposterous. Why would any NWP detective contact another force about crimes/criminals Elfyn had said did not exist?

The only known act of NWP in regard to the nonsense above was a quick internet search by a detective of street-views of Desmond's previous addresses. This was a futile exercise, given that police knew from the disclosure details already received that "*the location*" of "*the last disclosure*" (to which Elfyn refers, above) could not be any former home of Des – not least because Dieter surely would've said so if it were.

(Indeed, Dieter did refer to being raped at Des' home in Taunton, as well as at "*the location*" unknown, but by definition Desmond's former Taunton home was a known address, and thus did not need "*to be established*".)

## JULY 2019

**8 JULY 2019:** T/DI Arwel Jones emailed (at 20:22) Social Services solicitor Rhys Hughes:

"DC Campbell is on long terms sick and will not be fit to attend the hearing. Please inform the Court

in good time."

CARVATH: Family Court judge HHJ Gareth Jones was told [by SS that they'd been told by NWP] that Shona was medically unfit to testify later that month.

CARVATH: T/DI stands for Temporary Detective Inspector.

**15 JULY 2019:** T/DI Arwel Jones sent an email (at 03:48) to Social Services solicitor Rhys Hughes, in which he stated that DC Shona Campbell was "still off long term".

Arwel: "I am unable to forward PPO papers as they contain CPS sensitive information. Can we please discuss."

CARVATH: most intriguing.

**15 JULY 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes logged a case review.

(OEL 18300082724)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#178):

DI Elfyn Hughes: "DI Review."

Elfyn: "The RO [i.e. Shona] for this occurrence is currently not in work, this occurrence will now be investigated alongside 19100323162."

Elfyn: "Enquiries in relation to that occurrence need to be completed before any decision is made to further interview [Dieter] with regards to the latest disclosures."

CARVATH: this is a FALSE STATEMENT. There was no ongoing investigation in regard to any of Dieter's disclosures.

**16 JULY 2019:** Foster diary extracts:

Dieter was visited by Nerys Roberts.

Dieter was "quite hyper tonight with Nerys" and "sounding angry".

**17 JULY 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes log entry.

[(OEL 19100178490 . . . the mostly dormant 'Dieter Raped By Des' LOG, begun 14 April 2019)

*(Nota bene:* This OEL log, 19100178490, was created by DC Christopher Renshaw on 14 April 2019 to record Mama's initial report of Dieter's disclosures to her, on 14 April 2019, of anal and oral rape by Des. DC Renshaw's #1 first entry on OEL 19100178490 was copied into the original longrunning log, OEL 18300082724, as entry #134. With the transfer of DC Renshaw's initial information, henceforth this



particular log was essentially redundant; however, once it had been created it remained on the system; and so this log was available to receive further entries.))

Below is an extract – a direct quotation of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#12):

DI Elfyn Hughes: "There are other linked occurrences still under investigation."

CARVATH: this could only refer to the Neglect stitch-up Mama 'investigation', and the phantom Rape-Ring 'investigation'. It is therefore another FALSE STATEMENT.

**19 JULY 2019:** Foster diary extracts:

Dieter "didn't want his bacon".

Dieter said "I want to go to my mum".

**20 JULY 2019:** Foster diary extracts:

Dieter shouted "I'm angry".

Dieter referred to Des as a "stupid idiot".

**24 JULY 2019:** Judgment of Family Court judge HHJ Gareth Jones.

(Gareth Daryl Jones, b. 24 November 1961.)

In summary, Jones made false findings against Mama that she had fabricated all of the child abuse allegations against Des, caused Dieter to believe these allegations, and then coerced Dieter to repeat the allegations to police (and others).

Jones made an explicit reference to "parental alienation" in his judgment.

Jones also found that Des had failed to protect Dieter from emotional harm, in that Des had (1) exposed Dieter to adult issues (i.e. the ongoing parental dispute/litigation), and (2) been unable to prioritise Dieter's emotional needs above his own.

>>>

'His Honour' Judge Gareth Jones handed down his judgment on Wednesday 24th July 2019.

The extracts below are taken from the approved transcript (i.e. approved by Jones).

In summary, Jones made false findings against Mama that she had fabricated all of the child abuse allegations against Des, caused Dieter to believe these allegations, and then coerced Dieter to repeat the allegations to police (and others).

CARVATH: There was no evidence for the false findings Jones made against Mama.

Jones made up 'evidence' for his false findings by concocting invalid inferences from circumstantial facts.

For example, Jones had a particular fondness for the fact that, to date, teachers had not reported any abuse disclosures or sexualised behaviour by Dieter.

That was his excuse to think like this: 'If Dieter really had disclosed abuse to Mama, then surely he'd have disclosed it also at school! Aha! It can't be true if he didn't tell the teacher!'

Besides nonsense like '*Aha, he didn't tell teacher*', the only other 'evidence' Jones found for his findings against Mama was that of his own opinion that Mama was not a credible witness.

Jones asserted that there were "numerous examples of the mother's unreliability".

CARVATH: On the contrary, Mama was a very credible witness indeed. Jones couldn't attack Mama's evidence – it was the truth – so the only thing he could try to do was to assassinate her character.

The 'evidence' Jones offered against Mama may be summarised as invalid inferences plus ad hominem attack.

In regard to Dieter's 7/8/9 June 2019 rape-ring disclosures, Jones stated: "I do not believe for one moment that [Dieter] said anything of the kind to his mother."

CARVATH: Jones' position was quite plainly to call Mama a liar.

Jones: "[Dieter's] behaviour with his foster carers was described to me by Nerys Roberts who produced the foster care entries and the significant events history."

Jones acknowledged that the foster diaries contained "references directly to sexual touching", including "Dad had touched me where he shouldn't", as well as "the reference to the cut to his willy".

CARVATH: hard evidence like this was never going to trouble a bent judge like Gareth Jones.

Jones: "the mother could not foresee her conduct would backfire on her by her own arrest on 20 June".

CARVATH: of course the arrest was unforeseeable to Mama (though not for the same reason as implied by Jones).

No mother reporting to police that her child had just disclosed a rape-ring would expect to be arrested for the act of reporting the crime.

Jones essentially endorsed the arrest with this remark, as well as the pretext suspicion of emotional harm/parental alienation which lay behind the arrest.

Jones stated that this case involved "the most sustained conduct of improper parental influence and manipulation I have seen for some time".

CARVATH: how many other mothers and children has Jones destroyed with Parental Alienation theory?

Jones: "...there are the following principal sources of information relating to the allegations of sexual assault:

Firstly, there are [Dieter's] ABE interviews. Secondly, there are disclosures to third parties, for example, ['Melanie'] and Mair Wyn Jones and others. Thirdly, there are disclosures to the mother recorded by her in lengthy diary entries and in other ways. Fourthly, there are sexualised drawings produced by [Dieter]. Fifthly, there is sexualised behaviour by [Dieter], (self-touching), and sixthly, there is more disturbed behaviour by [Dieter], which includes vivid dreams/nightmares, sleep disturbance, phobic behaviour with regard, for example, to going upstairs/removal of clothing and triggered 'flashbacks'."

CARVATH: with a mountain of hard evidence such as this, how on earth could any sane person possibly make any finding *against* Mama?

Welcome to Family Court.

All they have to do is play the Parental Alienation trump card and all the evidence of child sexual abuse simply disappears. Even better, the evidence of child sexual abuse becomes their proof of Parental Alienation to use against the child victims and good protective mothers.

Judge Gareth Jones refused to hear, ignored, inverted or otherwise rid himself of all evidence and witnesses for Mama, in order to deliver his Parental Alienation judgment against Mama.

Jones: "The mother has suggested that [Dieter's] sexual abuse by his father is of a lengthy duration ... [Dieter's] disclosure process has proceeded incrementally and fitfully, gradually increasing in its intensity and seriousness, with a peeling away of each layer, eventually revealing the whole terrible picture. Furthermore, the mother believes that the father has threatened [Dieter] which has made [Dieter] reluctant to 'open up'."

Jones: "...this incremental process of disclosure by [Dieter] is equally consistent with coercive **parental alienation**, with [Dieter's] disclosures in interview not fully matching the detail of the disclosures made allegedly to his mother."

CARVATH: there it is: "PARENTAL ALIENATION" is explicitly mentioned in the judgment.

Jones: "I have no way of knowing whether [Dieter] actually said, and understood, and meant

everything that is recorded by his mother."

CARVATH: this is a FALSE STATEMENT (see next point).

Jones: "I refused the mother's application for [Dieter] to give direct oral evidence ... at the finding of fact hearing".

CARVATH: it would have been very easy for Jones to know: all he had to do was ask Dieter.

But Jones had no interest in knowing and accepting the truth.

Jones refused to hear evidence from Dieter ostensibly because of the risk that to testify in family court could cause Dieter emotional harm.

But then Jones already knew exactly what Dieter would have said . . .

Jones acknowledged Dieter's fixed position as being "that of the mother" and "indistinguishable" from that of Mama.

CARVATH: Jones also failed to hear any evidence from DC Shona Campbell.

The absence of any witness testimony from Shona was disastrous for Mama and Dieter.

Jones referred to "Detective Constable Campbell" in his judgment, and he was well aware that Shona conducted both of Dieter's ABE video interviews.

CARVATH: there is absolutely no doubt that DC Shona Campbell accepted the truth and was on the right side of this case. She was therefore persona non grata with Anglesey Social Services, whose lawyers told judge Gareth Jones that North Wales Police had told them that Shona was medically unfit to testify.

Because Shona did not testify, Jones was able to cherrypick from some preliminary remarks logged by Shona in August 2018 – i.e. before Shona had really got going with her investigation – and proceed to take these early-stage remarks out of context, twisting them in order to totally misrepresent Shona's actual mature fixed position on the case.

DC Shona Campbell was firmly convinced that Dieter was the victim of child sexual abuse by Des, but to read only Jones' judgment one could be forgiven for thinking that Shona had concluded the opposite.

CARVATH: Dieter's fixed position was that Des (and others) had abused him.

But Jones made a finding that Dieter had never been sexually abused at all.

Jones was wrong.

So how did Jones justify his obvious error?

What alternative explanation could he offer as to why Dieter firmly believed what Jones denied?

The solution was . . . Parental Alienation.

According to Jones, the only reason Dieter 'mistakenly' believed he had been raped by Des was because Mama had implanted that idea in his mind, for the sole purpose of trying to prevent Des from having any contact or relationship with Dieter.

The judgment of Gareth Jones amounted to nothing more than elaborate bullshit.

Jones displayed some cunning in how he smeared his shit over his victims, but, no matter how artfully Jones dodged the truth in this case, his judgment was just bad lawyers' bullshit.

**25 JULY 2019:** the false 'narrative' for brainwashing Dieter was provided to Anglesey Social Services by clinical psychologist Dr Sharon Pope.

Henceforth social workers, foster handlers and a court-approved psychologist would repeatedly give Dieter the false narrative that *'Mama thought Des had harmed you, but Mama was mistaken; Des has never harmed you'*.

CARVATH: below, instructions for lying to and brainwashing a six-year-old rape victim who has been kidnapped by Social Services . . .

"Narrative for [Dieter]

The purpose of a narrative or 'story' is to help young children understand the circumstances of their lives. ...it should be individual.

... When questions are asked try to respond using the information the child has been given within the narrative.

[Dieter] is six years of age. If he is a typically developing child ... he is likely to accept the information below as adequate for him to achieve an understanding.

Based on the schedule of findings the narrative includes a simple alternative perception of father to the one [Dieter] may have gained from mother and a simple explanation as to why [Dieter] is not living with either parent at this time.

The following key points are suggested to assist [Dieter]. It would be helpful to him if those caring for him at present could adhere to this simple 'story'.

- When people can't agree about what is right and wrong they ask an important person to decide. That person is called a Judge.
- Mummy thought daddy had hurt you and was bad. Daddy said he loved you and would never hurt you.
- Mummy and Daddy couldn't agree so they went to see the Judge. He said that mummy had made a mistake and that daddy was a nice man. The judge could see that both mummy and daddy love [Dieter] very much.
- All of this has made mummy tired and she needs a rest so the Judge has asked X and X (foster carers) to look after you while mummy rests.
- Judges are very wise people but they need time to make the right decisions. For some boys and girls this can seem a very long time.
- So while this is happening mummy and daddy want [Dieter] to play and be happy."

"It is helpful to young children if the narrative is accompanied by drawings however simple. It is best to explore the narrative over two or more sessions allowing [Dieter] to assimilate information. If [Dieter] asks more detailed questions refer back to the narrative and avoid being drawn into more detail."

CARVATH: spot the lies!

CARVATH: court-appointed 'Experts' are only appointed to provide their 'services' in a Family Court case if they first accept that their overriding duty is to the court, both in the preparation of reports and the provision of oral 'evidence'.

Many of these so-called experts are really just charlatans peddling psychobabble, but even those of some genuine expert status (e.g. a paediatrician) must agree to abide by all judicial decisions in order to participate in a family court case. No matter how egregious the judge's error, the 'experts' must pretend it's a 'fact'.

## AUGUST 2019

**14 AUGUST 2019:** Foster diary extract:

Dieter stayed "in his room ... immersed in his own imaginary world. Continuous narration of his play can be heard".

**15 AUGUST 2019:** An email extract from Mrs Z to Nerys Roberts (12:58, Thursday 15 August 2019):

Dieter "ate his sandwiches in complete silence, head down, ignoring everybody around him. After he had finished, went to the bathroom. [Mr Z] went to the hallway and when [Dieter] came out, asked him if he wanted to talk... [Dieter] had tears and said he was missing his Mum. ... [Mr Z] then said that the Judge (as mentioned by you Nerys) had decided that, for now, as he was unsure that Mum had been completely honest with him ... that [Dieter] would not see either of his parents for a while. He did not like the suggestion that people were doubting his Mum's honesty and was pulling faces that can only be described as angry, cross, showing a complete hatred for the situation, eyes rolling upwards, mouth curled in the corner."

**16 AUGUST 2019:** Foster diary extracts:

Dieter was visited by Nerys Roberts.

Dieter was "very hyperactive & giddy before and after" Nerys' visit.

**18 AUGUST 2019:** Foster diary extract:

Dieter "Chose to play in his room most of the time".

**20 AUGUST 2019:** Foster diary extract:

Dieter stated "he liked ... ['Melanie'] ... mum."

**28 AUGUST 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes case review.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#27):

DI Elfyn Hughes: "DI Review".

Elfyn: "Investigation into [Mama] needs to be progressed to establish if there is evidence of neglect by means of emotional harm."

CARVATH: unsurprisingly, there was no evidence against Mama.

CARVATH: Two months earlier, Elfyn apparently decided that "*emotional harm*" had already happened. Now Elfyn wondered "*if*" there was any evidence for this.

See Elfyn's #11 log entry (24 June 2019) in which he referred to "further emotional harm".

**31 AUGUST 2019:** Dieter was transferred to the foster 'care' of Mr & Mrs X (on Anglesey).

Dieter was held by Mr & Mrs X until August 2022. They received an allowance of £2,000 a month to hold Dieter for Anglesey Social Services.

(So, after costs, quite a substantial profit from holding Dieter.)

Mrs X is the daughter of Dieter's first foster handlers after his kidnap, Mr & Mrs Z.

On arrival, the first thing Dieter did was to display his large portrait photo of Mama in the bedroom provided to him.

**31 AUGUST 2019:** Foster diary extracts:

Dieter "mentioned mum".

Dieter "didn't eat the pork".

Dieter "had a shower with trunks on".

## SEPTEMBER 2019

SEPTEMBER 2019: Dieter's seventh birthday.

**2 SEPTEMBER 2019:** Foster diary extract:

Dieter "had a shower with shorts on".

**6 SEPTEMBER 2019:** Foster diary extract:

"At breakfast [Dieter] mentioned that he had had an accident during the night. ... 5 mins later he said he had a bad dream but didn't want to tell me about it."

**6 SEPTEMBER 2019:** Dieter was visited by Nerys Roberts.

**16 SEPTEMBER 2019:** Foster diary extracts:

Dieter was "scared by" a "spider in the bathroom".

Dieter "asked if he was allowed to be scared".

Dieter said "I was scared of my Dad" to Mrs X.

Mrs X "referred to the narrative given by Dr Pope".

**17 SEPTEMBER 2019:** Foster diary extract:

"[Dieter] said he hated the court... He also said that the best thing for him is to see his mum".

**19 SEPTEMBER 2019:** Foster diary extract:



"[Dieter] woke about 5 am this morning. [Mrs X] heard him crying on the landing. He had had a bad dream."

**19 SEPTEMBER 2019:** Foster diary extracts:

"[Teacher] informed me" Dieter "was a little upset" and "said he wanted his mum."

Later: "He said he was worried about the Dark Lord coming back to scare him tonight. ... [Dieter] said he was scary because he kills things and makes things bad and he'd been in his dreams since he was with mum. ... [Dieter] suggested he draw a picture of him, then rip him up and put him in the bin."

Dieter drew "a dark figure with a pale face with blood on it".

**22 SEPTEMBER 2019:** Foster diary extract:

"At bedtime he started asking when he could see his mum".

**23 SEPTEMBER 2019:** Foster diary extract:

Dieter "asked about his mum and said he missed her".

**25 SEPTEMBER 2019:** DS Arwel Jones had a conversation with Nerys Roberts.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DS Jones wrote – from his log entry (#28):

DS Arwel Jones: "DI".

Arwel: "I have spoken today with Nerys Roberts, [Dieter's] Social Worker."

Arwel: "Social Services are having a monthly planning meeting with both parents where they discuss how [Dieter] is".

Arwel: "Since he has been in foster parents he has made no disclosures of sexual abuse. The Social worker receives periodical reports and no further disclosures have been made."

Arwel: "Psychologist Dr Mair Edwards has been appointed by the Local Authority to work with [Dieter]".

CARVATH: further disclosures had been made, as Nerys knew very well.

**25 SEPTEMBER 2019:** DS Arwel Jones had a conversation with psychologist Mair Edwards.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DS Jones wrote – from his log entry (#30):

DS Arwel Jones: "DI/DC Hughes I have today spoken with Dr Mair Edwards."

Arwel: "I ... had a conversation with her in terms of the allegations made by [Dieter] and the latest disclosure."

Arwel: "I asked ... when ... the best time to carry out a video interview with [Dieter] in regards to his latest disclosures to his mum."

**25 SEPTEMBER 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes log entry.

[(OEL 19100178490 . . . the mostly dormant 'Dieter Raped By Des' LOG, begun 14 April 2019)

*(Nota bene:* This OEL log, 19100178490, was created by DC Christopher Renshaw on 14 April 2019 to record Mama's initial report of Dieter's disclosures to her, on 14 April 2019, of anal and oral rape by Des. DC Renshaw's #1 first entry on OEL 19100178490 was copied into the original longrunning log, OEL 18300082724, as entry #134. With the transfer of DC Renshaw's initial information, henceforth this particular log was essentially redundant; however, once it had been created it remained on the system; and so this log was available to receive further entries.)]

Below is an extract – a direct quotation of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#14):

DI Elfyn Hughes: "Outcome 15 ... Named suspect, victim supports but evidential difficulties ... please file."

CARVATH: This entry is difficult to reconcile with an entry three days later (28 September 2019, log entry #4) on a different log, OEL 19100307807, because, given that [as Elfyn confirms above] police were no longer investigating the Dieter-Raped-By-Des crime report (April 2019), how could police possibly be investigating the later Rape-Ring crime report (June 2019)?

On 28 September 2019 (OEL 19100307807, entry #4) Elfyn claimed that "this matter" (OEL 19100307807, re the Rape-Ring) – i.e. the Rape-Ring crime report – was "currently under investigation". But if there really had been an active ongoing investigation of the Rape-Ring, then wouldn't it have been prejudicial and premature to shut down any of Dieter's earlier crime reports?

**26 SEPTEMBER 2019:** Foster diary extracts:

Dieter was visited by Nerys Roberts.

Mrs X told Dieter that "mummy and daddy both love you".

**26 SEPTEMBER 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes case review.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#31):

DI Elfyn Hughes: "DI Review."

In regard to [alleged] "enquiries to identify the location as described within the latest disclosure", DI Elfyn Hughes stated, "I am satisfied that ... we have conducted proportionate enquiries with a view of seeking some corroboration to the account and of identifying any other as yet unidentified children who may be at risk."

Elfyn: "[Dieter] now with foster parents ... for ... months, in this time he has not made any disclosures of sexual abuse of any kind."

Elfyn: "all information currently available indicates that ... [Dieter] has been coached by his mother into making allegations of sexual abuse against his father".

Elfyn: "In line with that ... investigation into neglect will continue with the consideration of ... a video interview with [Dieter] ... delayed until such time as advice is obtained ... to carry it out."

**27 SEPTEMBER 2019:** Foster diary extract:

"[Dieter] knocked on my bedroom door at 6 am saying he was scared. ...he said ... that things just scare him like sharks, Dad and the dark lord."

**28 SEPTEMBER 2019:** DI Elfyn Hughes case review.

(OEL 19100307807: the 'RAPE RING' LOG – a phantom enquiry – begun 13 June 2019)

Below is an extract – a direct quotation of what DI Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#4):

DI Elfyn Hughes: "DI review ... this matter is currently under investigation on occurrence 19100323162 where advice has been obtained by Psychologist Dr Mair Edwards to not conduct a video interview with [Dieter]".

CARVATH: note that here on the phantom Rape-Ring log, Elfyn asserted that "this matter is currently under investigation on occurrence 19100323162" (i.e. the Neglect Stitch-Up Log). This was a FALSE STATEMENT.

The rape-ring matter clearly wasn't "under investigation" at all; indeed, (1) it had *never* been under investigation, and (2) nor could not it ever have been so, from the date Elfyn and Nerys Roberts agreed to kidnap Dieter on the pretext of suspected neglect.

## OCTOBER 2019

OCTOBER 2019: Des sent an email in which he admitted causing "emotional harm" to Dieter.

**5 OCTOBER 2019:** Foster diary extract:

"at the hairdressers [Dieter] looked really uncomfortable".

**7 OCTOBER 2019:** Foster diary extracts:

Mrs X received an email about "an NSPCC Pants assembly" at school on 9 October 2019.

Mrs X "rang Nerys as I was concerned that this may trigger [Dieter]. Nerys agreed".

(Dieter did not attend the assembly.)

**8 OCTOBER 2019:** Dieter was visited by Nerys Roberts.

**9 OCTOBER 2019:** Foster diary extract:

Dieter took "a lot longer than usual" to eat a meal. It was "pork".

**10 OCTOBER 2019:** Foster diary extracts:

Doing homework, Dieter wrote "I don't want to be in trouble" and "I want my mum".

"At bedtime he got upset, saying he wanted his mum and he missed her."

**15 OCTOBER 2019:** Kaylee Hughes (Gamblins Law) sent an email to DS Arwel Jones.

Kaylee Hughes: "The father has confirmed that he does not believe it would be in [Dieter's] welfare for him to be interviewed again."

Kaylee: "The Social Worker has indicated she does not believe it would be in [Dieter's] welfare for him to be re-interviewed."

**18 OCTOBER 2019:** DS Arwel Jones log entry.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

Below is an extract – a direct quotation of what DS Jones wrote – from his log entry (#34):

Arwel: Dieter "has not made any further disclosures since he has been away".

CARVATH: this 'no disclosures' statement is false. But Arwel was simply logging what he had been told by Social Services. Presumably Arwel's source was Nerys Roberts, who knew very well that after she had kidnapped Dieter he disclosed sexual abuse to his foster handlers.

Assuming that Arwel's source was Nerys, she lied to police.

**19 OCTOBER 2019:** Foster diary extract:

"[Dieter] wet himself. We think this is to do with not wanting to be in trouble."

**30 OCTOBER 2019:** Mama was refused leave to appeal HHJ Gareth Jones' judgment (June 2019).

Court of Appeal judge 'Lord Justice' Peter Jackson refused permission to appeal on 30 October 2019.

The Court of Appeal concluded that there was NO EVIDENCE of Mama coaching Dieter; however, despite this fact, the Court of Appeal acknowledged that Family Court judges *do not need* to have any direct evidence about a counter-allegation (parental alienation) in order to make a finding of 'fact' in favour of that counter-allegation — i.e. Family Court judges may make findings of 'fact' based on nothing more than their own opinions of a mother's motives and character.

'Justice' Jackson: "The fact that there is **no direct evidence of coaching** is typical, and the judge was entitled to rely on inferences from the evidence, including his assessment of the applicant's credibility and the account given by DC Campbell."

CARVATH: Jackson's key point: in Family Court, no evidence is necessary; the judge may make his findings of 'fact' based on nothing more than his own opinion.

CARVATH: were Gareth Jones' "*inferences*" valid? Whilst he was "*entitled to rely on*" his inferences in a Mickey Mouse court, were his inferences correct?

Gareth Jones' inferences were nonsense, not least because they went against the plentiful hard evidence that Dieter was the victim of Des.

Jackson highlighted that judge Gareth Jones' key inferences were (1) his adverse opinion of Mama's personal credibility, and (2) his opinion of the work of DC Shona Campbell. Both of these inferences were incorrect.

Mama actually had very high credibility, but in a legal system (Family Court) which has no need of evidence for findings, Gareth Jones was free to say the opposite.

As to the police detective, Gareth Jones misinterpreted and misrepresented Shona Campbell's investigative work on the case.

Jackson's reference to "*the account given by DC Campbell*" is a curious remark.

DC Shona Campbell did not give evidence in court to judge Gareth Jones. Shona's position on this case was most definitely not that Dieter had been coached.

Gareth Jones' judgment gave the false impression that Shona would've agreed with him; Jones arrived at this inversion by misinterpreting some preliminary remarks entered by Shona on the OEL log at the beginning of her investigation. It is however abundantly clear from *the full set* of Shona's log entries that she accepted the honesty and validity of Dieter's complaints to police.

CARVATH: "*typical*"! Typical?

If Mama's case is 'typical', then how many other cases perverted by Parental Alienation theory must there be?

Jackson: "There was abundant evidential support for the judge's conclusion about the sexual abuse allegation and for his finding that [Dieter] had been coached and emotionally harmed by his mother."

CARVATH: note that Jackson used the words "*evidential support*". Why not simply say 'evidence'?

This indicates that Jackson undertood "*the judge's conclusion*" was not based on any hard evidence – hence why Jackson didn't use the word 'evidence' – but rather Gareth Jones' conclusion relied only "*on inferences*".

Inferences – such as a judge's opinion about a person's character – are clearly not the substance of proper evidence.

Furthermore, once one understands that inferences — i.e. a judge's opinions — 'are' the 'evidence' in Family Court, then it follows that Jackson could speak of there being "*abundant*" 'evidential support' in Mama's case . . . because which Family Court judge is ever short of an opinion? (Indeed, in his judgment, Gareth Jones took twenty-seven pages to give his opinions.)

## NOVEMBER 2019

**3 NOVEMBER 2019:** Dieter told Social Services that he wanted to live with Mama.

**7 NOVEMBER 2019:** first meeting between Dieter and court-approved psychologist Dr Mair Edwards. This was for Edwards to assess Dieter.

Dieter did not want any contact with Des, but wanted to go back to Mama. Dieter refused to talk about Des, but he remained devoted to Mama.

**7 NOVEMBER 2019:** Foster diary extract:

As Mrs X was taking Dieter to see Mair Edwards, he referred to "talking about what his dad did to

him".

**22 NOVEMBER 2019:** Foster diary extract:

Dieter "said he was scared of sharks".

**28 NOVEMBER 2019:** (Thurs) Dieter put his hands down his trousers at school.

## DECEMBER 2019

DECEMBER 2019: Des was permitted to begin sending letters to Dieter.

**10 DECEMBER 2019:** DC Gareth Hughes had a conversation with Nerys Roberts.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what DC Hughes wrote – from his log entry (#38):

DC Gareth Hughes: "I have today phoned ... Nerys Roberts".

Gareth: "She states that ... it was decided by the court that ... [Mama] had coached and coerced the child into making allegations against his father."

Gareth: "Nerys Roberts told me ... the stated opinion of Dr Edwards that the victim is very loyal to his mother and that it would not be in his best interests to be subjected to a Police Video Interview".

CARVATH: Mair Edwards knew very well that in an interview Dieter would not speak against Mama, and would repeat/confirm his previous disclosures to Mama.

**31 December 2019:** Wilfred Wong email: Dieter's "case is an SRA case".

# 2020

## Age 7/8: Dieter in Foster System on Anglesey

2020: in early 2020, Social Services approved a married couple from Dieter's extended maternal family as being suitable in principle to take over as Dieter's long-term carers. However, the couple's application to have Dieter would later be refused. Dieter was unaware of his maternal relatives' application. Nerys Roberts' plan was to give Dieter to Des.

## JANUARY 2020

**12 JANUARY 2020:** Jackie Downes' log entry re the referral of Dieter's case to Operation Hydrant.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what Jackie Downes wrote – from her log entry (#41):

Jackie Downes: "I have had contact via the NPCC team from Op Hydrant as a concern has been raised by AM Rhun ap Iorwerth ... contacted by [Mama] ... re the lack of action taken over the investigation into her son being the victim of a paedophile gang".

Jackie: "Op Hydrant requested details due to their oversight of child sexual offences, crime details passed on."

CARVATH: Jackie Downes is today a Detective Superintendent, and the current head of the professional standards department at North Wales Police.

**28 JANUARY 2020:** Dieter was visited by Nerys Roberts.

**31 JANUARY 2020:** Dieter's first 'therapy' session with court-approved psychologist Mair Edwards.

Dieter refused to discuss Des and was opposed to any contact with him.

CARVATH: the real purpose of these 'therapy' sessions was to persuade Dieter to accept and believe the false narrative, and thus to prepare him to go to live with Des.

## FEBRUARY 2020

FEBRUARY 2020: Christine Standing M.A., an Art Psychotherapist, produced a forensic report based on a dozen of Dieter's drawings from 2019.

Christine examined Dieter's drawings (i.e. copies) and wrote a [preliminary] report (Feb 2020). This was done on behalf of Mama.

Christine: "Where a child cannot tell their adult carers about something they will often draw it. Where there are no words to explain, where the vocabulary is limited, a child expresses itself in drawings/paintings."

Christine: "Art as a form of telling is clearly in evidence here. Forensically, this is art as witness."

Christine: "Drawings are substantiated with their names clearly written out ... [Dieter] is clear that he knows the events that are taking place ... he is plainly describing sexual acts."



Christine: "Diagnosis: Physical violence; sexual violence. Differential diagnosis: Satanic Ritual Abuse, leading to splitting and regression."

**1 FEBRUARY 2020:** Foster diary extracts:

Whilst out walking, "This is one of the first times I've seen [Dieter] playful + care free."

"On the way home he talked about his horse... He was using monologue".

**5 FEBRUARY 2020:** Foster diary extract:

"[Dieter] chooses to spend a lot of his time in his room".

**24 FEBRUARY 2020:** Dieter was visited by Nerys Roberts.

**25 FEBRUARY 2020:** Foster diary extract:

"[Dieter] woke up about 3 am. I heard him crying on the landing ... He had had a nightmare & wet the bed."

**29 FEBRUARY 2020:** Foster diary extract:

"in the car he had a monologue/conversation with himself, telling himself he didn't want to think/play about certain things or games." Dieter spoke to "Mind". "This went on for about 10 mins."

## MARCH 2020

MARCH 2020: psychologist Mair Edwards informed Social Services that Dieter had not turned against Mama, and showed no sign of doing so.

**3 MARCH 2020:** Foster diary extract:

"call from school. [Dieter] had gone hot, pale & his eyes were rolling. ... I spoke to the teacher and asked what they were doing at the time. They were watching a film about Edward Jenner and the smallpox vaccine... [Dieter] confirmed ... it was the video ... made him feel ill."

**6 MARCH 2020:** Foster diary extract:

Dieter "scuffling with another child" at school.

**22 MARCH 2020:** Foster diary extract:

Dieter "ate everything apart from the roast ham".

**28 MARCH 2020:** Foster diary extract:

"He tends to want to be in his room during free play time."

## **APRIL 2020**

APRIL 2020: Nerys Roberts made several false statements in writing about the case, including that:

- (1) Dieter had only allegedly revealed things to Mama (emphatically not true!);
- (2) there was no independent eyewitness to Dieter's sexualised behaviour (try Melanie);
- (3) Dieter had not drawn anything of concern since being with his foster handlers (he had, e.g. see Foster Diary for 19 September 2019);
- (4) she wasn't aware that Des had any alcohol or drug abuse problems.

Nerys stated her firm opposition to Dieter ever being returned to Mama, but thought that Mama ought to be allowed to write a letter to Dieter once a month.

**6 APRIL 2020:** Foster diary extract:

Easter holidays: "[Dieter] chose to play in his room".

**7 APRIL 2020:** Foster diary extract:

"[Dieter] played in his room".

**8 APRIL 2020:** Foster diary extract:

"[Dieter] chose to play in his room with lego again".

**9 APRIL 2020:** Foster diary extract:

"[Dieter] played in his room".

**22 APRIL 2020:** Foster diary extract:

states that Dieter was using laxatives.

**23 APRIL 2020:** Foster diary extract:

"[Dieter] spoke with Nerys on the phone".

**26 APRIL 2020:** Foster diary extract:

"I asked [Dieter] to get ready for a shower which he said he didn't want to."

## MAY 2020

**4 MAY 2020:** Foster diary extract:

"[Dieter] brought his letter down for his mum. Contacted Nerys to see how we can get it to mum."

## JUNE 2020

JUNE 2020: weekly video calls between Des and Dieter began.

**10 JUNE 2020:** Foster diary extracts:

Dieter saw "his dad over Skype for the first time" for "an hour".

"Afterwards [Dieter] went to his room".

**16 JUNE 2020:** Foster diary extract:

Dieter "spoke with his dad again today" (via Skype).

**24 JUNE 2020:** Foster diary extract:

Dieter "chatted with his dad this afternoon" (via Skype).

## JULY 2020

JULY 2020: weekly supervised direct contact between Des and Dieter began.

**21 JULY 2020:** supervised direct contact between Des and Dieter began (one hour per week).

**22 JULY 2020:** T/DS 3201 David Jones logged the closure of the trumped-up case against Mama.

(OEL 19100323162: the 'NEGLECT STITCH-UP' LOG, begun 20 June 2019)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what T/DS Jones wrote – from his log entry (#50):

T/DS David Jones: "we are not in a position to speak to the child, his evidence would be KEY to progress this investigation".

David: "Based on ... social services have declined a video interview based on medical advice we

cannot progress any further."

David: "This matter can be filed under OUTCOME 15 evidential difficulties (known suspect - Police decision)".

CARVATH: "evidential difficulties" as in *'There is no evidence whatsoever'*.

Spot the difference: police twice submitted Dieter's sexual abuse case to the CPS for a charging decision, but were inevitably forced to file Elfyn's neglect nonsense on their own decision.

CARVATH: Social Services' decision was not *"based on medical advice"*. Mair Edwards, a psychologist, is not a medical doctor.

CARVATH: So, this police investigation into Elfyn's own alleged suspicion of neglect began at the behest of social worker Nerys Roberts, with her full knowledge and approval, but, after they had kidnapped Dieter and had control of him, Social Services didn't want this 'neglect crime victim' in their 'care' to be interviewed by police. There is only one reason for this: SS knew that Dieter would say the opposite of what they wanted in an ABE police interview, and worse, there would be a video recording to prove it.

A video interview of Dieter was GUARANTEED to backfire on Social Services. That's why they forbade it.

**22 JULY 2020:** T/DS 3201 David Jones logged the closure of the phantom 'investigation'.

(OEL 19100307807: the 'RAPE RING' LOG – a phantom enquiry – begun 13 June 2019)

Below are extracts – direct quotations of what T/DS Jones wrote – from his log entry (#32):

T/DS David Jones: "In a nutshell, we are not in a position to speak to the child, his evidence would be KEY to progress this investigation."

David: "Based on ... social services have declined a video interview ... we cannot progress any further."

CARVATH: but police would have been in a position to speak to Dieter about the rape-ring, had he not been kidnapped by social worker Nerys Roberts, with the help of DI Elfyn Hughes.

## SEPTEMBER 2020

SEPTEMBER 2020: psychologist Mair Edwards informed Social Services that Dieter had not turned

against Mama. Edwards reported Dieter consistently said he missed Mama and wanted to see her.

SEPTEMBER 2020: Dieter's eighth birthday.

SEPTEMBER 2020: Nerys Roberts went on maternity leave. Nerys was replaced by Roisin Murray.

SEPTEMBER 2020: Dieter continued to state to adults that he missed Mama.

## OCTOBER 2020

OCTOBER 2020: by now, Des was having supervised direct contact with Dieter in two-hour sessions, twice a week.

To this level of contact, Social Services planned to add an extra one-hour session of *unsupervised* direct contact every week, to commence the following month.

## NOVEMBER 2020

LATE NOVEMBER 2020: Mrs X told police that on 4 November 2020: (1) she was not injured; (2) nobody used any actual violence against her; and (3) nobody made any verbal threat of violence against her. But she asserted nonetheless that she had been threatened with a knife.

**1 NOVEMBER 2020:** (Sunday) Des had an hour of unsupervised direct contact with Dieter, at Des' home (on Anglesey).

**4 NOVEMBER 2020:** Dieter was [temporarily] rescued by Wilfred Wong and Dr Anke Hill.

North Wales Police logged foster handler Mrs X's 999 call at 15:55:39.

Police logged "child has been found safe" at 20:30:07.

**4 NOVEMBER 2020:** Mrs X told police that Dieter was screaming her name during the seizure.

Dieter did not corroborate this when police interviewed him the following day.

As to Mrs X's bizarre claim that she was the victim of a knifepoint assault, neither Dieter nor Mrs X's 16-year-old son corroborated this.

**5 NOVEMBER 2020:** social worker Keith Walters (a manager at Anglesey Social Services) collected Dieter from police (at Newcastle-under-Lyme) at around 1 a.m. on Thursday morning (5 November

2020), and drove Dieter back to captivity (with foster handler Mrs X) on Anglesey, arriving at about 3:30 a.m.

On 6 November 2020, Keith told police he had never met Dieter before the 5th, and that during the car journey back to Anglesey he did not discuss the 4th of November with Dieter.

CARVATH: on the recapture of Dieter, nobody – social worker, police officer or other – reported any sign of trauma in Dieter due to the events of the 4th November, or any physical injury, or any expression of gratitude or relief.

Nobody claimed Dieter was distressed, harmed, or unwell. On the contrary, all who actually dealt directly with Dieter at the time of his recapture and in the hours/days which followed were in agreement that Dieter had been found safe and well, and was not distressed by the events of 4th November.

**5 NOVEMBER 2020:** at 12:30 p.m. on Thursday 5 November, social worker Roisin Murray (Anglesey Social Services) attended at the home of Dieter's foster handler Mrs X.

Roisin's instruction from her manager Kelly Williams was to take Dieter for police interview.

On 6 November 2020, Roisin told police that before she took Dieter to be interviewed on the 5th, Dieter told her pointedly that he did not want to speak about the 4th of November.

CARVATH: despite Dieter having stated plainly that he didn't want to talk about the failed rescue, Roisin and Mrs X took Dieter to be interviewed by police in Colwyn Bay.

Dieter was in the company of social worker Roisin Murray for three hours prior to his police interview, and Roisin sat with Dieter throughout the interview.

**5 NOVEMBER 2020:** Edward Stevenson told police that Dieter was not struggling with his rescuers (i.e. Dr Anke Hill or Wilfred Wong) when they transferred to the car in which Edward was the driver.

Edward told police that Dieter was crying when he got into the car, but that he then calmed down rapidly, and began a game of 'I spy' with the rescuers.

>>>

Mrs X's 16-year-old son told police that Dieter did not exhibit any distress on Thursday morning (5 November).

>>>

Police [video] interviewed Dieter for twenty minutes on Thursday afternoon (5 November).

Dieter told police about his participation in friendly conversation with his rescuers as they fled from

Wales.

During the interview, Dieter made no mention of speaking, shouting, screaming, or otherwise objecting to or resisting his rescue, at the time he was seized by Hill and Wong.

Furthermore, Dieter said nothing about being glad about or grateful for his recapture by police; and he said nothing about being unhappy in the company of his rescuers, or about wanting or trying to get away from his rescuers.

Dieter did say that Mrs X wasn't hurt by Hill or Wong.

In the whole interview, Dieter was never asked, directly or indirectly, about the issue of his consent to going and being with his rescuers.

**6 NOVEMBER 2020:** Des had direct contact with Dieter.

**7 NOVEMBER 2020:** three days after the failed rescue, police charged the first six persons whom police had arrested (Dr Anke Hill, Wilfred Wong, Edward and Janet Stevenson, Jane Going-Hill and Robert Frith), on the evening of Saturday 7 November 2020. All six were charged not with 'conspiracy to kidnap' but actually with kidnap itself.

The original charge, asserted as "contrary to common law", stated that:

"On 04/11/2020 at [Mrs X's address] unlawfully and by force or fraud took or carried away a child namely [Dieter] against his will."

CARVATH: this was plainly a charge of kidnap, and was obviously not applicable to four of the six so charged. The boy was "*carried away*" from the foster handler only by Dr Anke Hill, with the direct assistance of Wilfred Wong.

On this point of 'carrying away' Dieter from Mrs X, there was never any doubt that the Stevensons, Going-Hill and Frith did not participate in this act; therefore, for this reason alone, these four could never have been convicted of this kidnap charge. But there was another fatal error in the original charge, such that none of the six were guilty of it.

Dieter never complained to police that he had been seized "*against his will*", and thus this assertion in the charge was not true, and accordingly there was no evidence for it.

It would have been impossible to prove to a jury that Dieter had been seized "*against his will*", and so none of the six rescuers were ever in any danger of being found guilty of this kidnap charge.

Quite clearly, in law as in fact, there was no kidnap. From Dieter's own point-of-view, what

happened was a rescue to which Dieter himself consented.

So, all six of the rescuers charged in the first instance were wrongly and falsely charged. (In total, eight were eventually charged in this case.)

But what did the State do? The original kidnap charge was changed to a different charge of 'conspiracy to kidnap'.

Under the new charge, the rescuers were charged with *"conspiracy to kidnap, contrary to section 1(1) of the Criminal Law Act 1977"*, in particular that the rescuers *"between the 1st day of July 2020 and the 5th day of November 2020 conspired together to kidnap [Dieter], a child aged 8 years."*

By definition, the rescuers were no longer charged with an actual kidnap, but rather with having conspired to commit a kidnap. The emphasis of the alleged criminal act was henceforth placed firmly upon *conspiring* rather than kidnapping. A charge of 'conspiracy to kidnap' did not necessarily need any actual kidnap to have happened in order to succeed in securing criminal convictions against the accused.

This major change in the particulars of the charge was a tacit admission by the State that (1) in law, Dieter had not been kidnapped, and (2) the 'carrying away' of Dieter by Dr Anke Hill and Wilfred Wong had not happened against Dieter's will.

This changing of the charge against the Anglesey Child Rescuers – from an alleged act of kidnapping Dieter to, instead, the alleged act of conspiring to do so – had the subtle-yet-profound effect of serving to conceal the fact [or to obscure the significance of the fact] that Dieter himself had consented to what happened.

Whilst, strictly speaking, this issue of the previously alleged lack of consent from Dieter did not cease to be relevant to the new charge, the changing of the charge removed this issue from the spotlight, helped the prosecution to pretend it didn't really exist, and enabled the jury's attention to be diverted away from the fact of Dieter's actual consent and refocused instead upon the prosecution's assertion that, in law (though not, of course, in reality), this eight-year-old could not be found capable of giving his consent to anything, and so therefore he could not have consented to what the 'conspirators' planned to do to help him.

Furthermore, because Dieter's captors, Anglesey Social Services (the real kidnappers), did not consent to the boy being 'carried away' from them by Dr Anke Hill and her associates, and because Social Services' 'legal' custody of Dieter could be presented, on the face of it, as being lawful to the jury, the change of charge facilitated the prosecution in filling jurors' minds with the will of social workers, as opposed to the 'legally irrelevant' will of Dieter.

Changing the charge helped the prosecution to muddy the waters, and to hide the huge



'elephant in the room' that Dieter was quite content to be in the company of Dr Anke Hill and her associates, and had no wish to return to the captivity of foster 'care'. From beginning to end, the prosecution of the Anglesey Child Rescuers was an extremely deceitful operation.

**8 NOVEMBER 2020:** a police report was filed four days after the recapture of Dieter, on 8 November. Its purpose was to give the "key evidence" for a crime of kidnap.

Though the police had interviewed Dieter, there was no complaint of crime by Dieter in this "key evidence" report. After recapture, Dieter did not complain to police against any of his rescuers. Dieter himself was not a complainant to kidnap. The child who had complained about sexual assault/rape in 2018/19 did not complain to police about any kidnap in 2020.

Dieter did not see himself as a victim of kidnap, and did not complain of kidnap, because he had quite clearly consented to being with his rescuers. Dieter did not disagree with leaving his captivity in 'care' behind, and going off instead with his rescuers. This "key evidence" report contained no evidence whatsoever that Dieter had suffered even in the slightest from being with his rescuers.

CARVATH: indeed, police found Dieter neither gagged nor restrained when they recaptured him. On the contrary, Dieter was sat happily with Dr Anke Hill. He had no injuries and was not distressed. In the police report, there is not a word of thanks or relief from Dieter that police had seized him back from his rescuers.

The law normally requires that, for a crime of kidnap to have occurred, there must be a complainant. When a person has quite clearly consented to being in certain company, and is perfectly happy to be in that company, it is obviously a nonsense to speak of kidnap. However, where children are concerned, the legal system grants to itself the right to totally disregard a child's clearly-given consent, if lawyers succeed with the assertion that the child is not [legally] able to give consent.

Hence the prosecution for 'conspiracy to kidnap' began not because Dieter complained that he had not consented to being with his rescuers, but rather because the fact of Dieter's consent was considered irrelevant in the machinations of a hostile legal system. In the eyes of the legal system, Dieter belonged to Anglesey Social Services and was the property of the State. In reality and in fact, Dieter consented to being with his rescuers, and there was thus no kidnap; but in law, because the legal system denied legal personhood and competence to Dieter, the legal system thus entitled itself to rewrite reality.

CARVATH: by its withdrawal of all kidnap charges the State clearly accepted that there was never any crime of kidnap, and the corollary of this is that there could not have been any crime of conspiracy-to-kidnap either, in regard to exactly the same event.

This was to be THE ELEPHANT IN THE COURT ROOM at the conspiracy trial in July 2021.

The State did not [directly] dispute that the physical seizure of Dieter was lawful.

Had the State contested this point directly, then it would have been obliged to run a prosecution for kidnap; but it did not do that.

The State did not dispute the lawfulness of the act of seizing Dieter; instead, the State disputed the lawfulness of the planning and preparation for this act.

If logic and common sense were to prevail here, since the act itself was not unlawful, then surely the preparation for the act could not have been unlawful either.

This was 'the elephant in the room' in this case. How could it be unlawful for people to prepare for what was a lawful act?

A prosecution lawyer might argue that 'Just because they weren't prosecuted for kidnap, it doesn't mean their act of seizing Dieter was lawful'. But surely that's an invalid argument in this case, given that the State originally charged the defendants with kidnap, only to withdraw all charges of kidnap soon thereafter. Given that the CPS was unwilling to prosecute for kidnap, despite the fact the defendants were literally 'caught in the act', this unwillingness to prosecute really was a tacit admission that the act itself was lawful.

**16 NOVEMBER 2020:** Des had direct contact with Dieter. From this date until 7 January 2021 there was twice-weekly direct contact at Social Services premises.

**17 NOVEMBER 2020:** police officer Nicola Juhasz of Northamptonshire Police's Road Crime Team provided a witness statement to North Wales Police.

Extracts from the statement:

Nicola Juhasz: "Once the vehicle had stopped . . . I saw that there was two adults in the front of the vehicle and two adults and a boy who I now know to be [Dieter] sat on the lap of a female."

Nicola: "[Dieter] was separated from the rest of the adults and sat in the rear of the car I was driving. He was about 8 years old ... and wearing a school uniform, a cap and was carrying a toy monkey."

Nicola: "He did not appear to be scared and took everything in his stride and held a conversation easily."

Nicola: Dieter "explained how ... his foster mother [i.e. Mrs X] had a tug of war" in an attempt to stop Dieter from going off with Hill and Wong.

Nicola: "He spoke with a very matter of fact way and did not appear phased by the situation. We took him into police protective custody and went to the ... welfare room for children we have to

protect. A short while later two officers from response took over that care of him until social services arrived."

**19 NOVEMBER 2020:** Des had direct contact with Dieter.

## DECEMBER 2020

DECEMBER 2020: DI Chris Bell confirmed that North Wales Police had found NO EVIDENCE to suggest Mama caused emotional harm to Dieter. Police found NO EVIDENCE whatsoever for DI Elfyn Hughes' [alleged] suspicion that Dieter's crime reports against Des were false products of Mama's parental alienation.

CARVATH: police sent Dieter's 2018/19 complaints against Des to the CPS not once but twice. Why? Because there was a credible case based on good evidence.

By contrast, police inevitably had to shut down Elfyn's 2019 neglect case, as there was no complainant, no witness, and no evidence for the sham suspicion of neglect which was fabricated by DI Elfyn Hughes.

**2 DECEMBER 2020:** Dieter saw Mair Edwards for the first in-person 'therapy' session since the failed rescue. Dieter did not want to talk about the failed rescue, actually refusing to do so.

CARVATH: but Dieter had been willing to tell his rescuers about Mair Edwards. On 4 November 2020, in the getaway car, Dieter stated his strong dislike of Mair Edwards.

**16 DECEMBER 2020:** Dieter had a 'therapy' session with psychologist Mair Edwards.

# 2021

## Age 8/9: Dieter in Foster System on Anglesey

## JANUARY 2021

JANUARY 2021: Dieter repeatedly told his foster handlers Mr and Mrs X that he did not want any contact whatsoever with Des. He was distressed, and having nightmares. He was on Lactulose.

**6 JANUARY 2021:** Dieter had a 'therapy' session with psychologist Mair Edwards.

**7 JANUARY 2021:** due to Covid restrictions, the last direct contact between Des and Dieter.

After the meeting, Dieter told his foster handlers he never wanted to see Des again.

Thereafter, Dieter had to have four unsupervised video-calls a week with Des. This continued through February and March. Dieter would be sat in the foster handlers' kitchen for these calls. He would often make derogatory remarks about Des during the calls.

**20 JANUARY 2021:** Dieter had a 'therapy' session with psychologist Mair Edwards.

## FEBRUARY 2021

**24 FEBRUARY 2021:** Dieter had a 'therapy' session with psychologist Mair Edwards.

**26 FEBRUARY 2021:** psychologist Dr Mair Edwards sent an email.

Below are extracts. (N.B. Edwards is not a doctor of medicine.)

Dr Mair Edwards: "I was then instructed by the Local Authority to work with [Dieter] as a therapist. To date I have seen him on 24 occasions since 30.1.20. Prior to his abduction on 04.11.20 I had seen him on 19 occasions."

Mair: "he remains quite guarded... He is not a child who easily volunteers information."

CARVATH: why did Dieter remain "*guarded*" with Mair Edwards after having seen her 24 times? Perhaps because he knew she was an evil enemy who could not be trusted.

CARVATH: would such a "*guarded*" child ever make any 'How Very Convenient' remark about the Anglesey Child Rescuers to Mair Edwards?

Hmm.

Mair: "Following his abduction I have been extremely careful not to question [Dieter] ... but have listened carefully and made aide-memoire notes following sessions."

CARVATH: I'd say one should be "*extremely careful*" when assessing the assertions of Mair Edwards.

Mair: "02.12.20: first session following abduction. ... I acknowledged that I knew that [Dieter] had been "on a bit of an adventure". ... He did not want to talk about what had happened at all."

Mair: "06.01.21: discussion about what happens when people do bad things and through this was able to confirm ... prison. ... Discussion about ... prison."

CARVATH: this "*discussion*" about "*when people do bad things*" took place before Dieter gave

evidence for the prosecution in March 2021.

So was this interfering with a witness? Or contaminating evidence?

Interestingly, Family Court always refused Mama's applications for Dieter to see an independent NHS CAMHS psychologist [re sexual abuse] because that might 'contaminate' evidence. This shows that the possible 'contamination' of a child rape victim's evidence is only a concern of the State's legal systems when the psychologist has not committed to operating on the basis that all Family Court findings are always correct.

Mair: "24.02.21: [Dieter] sought reassurance that" Anglesey Child Rescuers were "still in prison – and will be in prison for a long time".

CARVATH: do you believe that Dieter ever "sought" any such "reassurance" from Mair Edwards?

Hmm.

## MARCH 2021

**5 MARCH 2021:** the Crown Prosecution Service (CPS) stated:

"The Crown does not intend to provide any further material as **this trial should not become a satellite trial** as to whether or not there was such ... abuse. Whilst the existence of allegations may assist the defence a detailed analysis of the complaints does not take us further."

CARVATH: going into a hearing at Caernarfon Crown Court on Monday 8 March 2021, the CPS had been happy to acknowledge the existence of Dieter's 2018/19 assault/rape complaints, and to disclose relevant police logs.

However, Janet Stevenson's defence had requested the full disclosure of all material relevant to Dieter's complaints – in particular his annotated drawings, the video recordings of his two ABE police interviews, and all witness statements (and related documents) gathered during the police investigation (by DC Shona Campbell) – but the CPS flatly refused to disclose any of this material.

**The Crown Prosecution Service refused to disclose essential defence evidence.** The CPS knew very well that if jurors heard "*a detailed analysis*" of Dieter's complaints, and saw the evidence to prove it, they would likely take a very different view of the case to that of the CPS.

CARVATH: that Social Services' custody of Dieter was lawful was assumed. This was wrong.

As the 'legal parent', Social Services did not consent to Dieter going with the Rescuers.

The defendants needed the background evidence to be seen and heard in the trial, to make the case that Social Services' custody was actually *unlawful*, such that the State's lack of consent was legally irrelevant, and what actually mattered was Dieter's consent.

**12 MARCH 2021:** in a brief session, recorded on video ahead of the pending July trial (of Wilfred Wong, the Stevensons, and Karren Sawford), Dieter testified for the prosecution. (Dieter did not attend the trial in July.)

Dieter was 'supported' by Anglesey Social Services to testify for the prosecution.

**14 MARCH 2021:** Mother's Day was painful for Dieter.

## MAY 2021

**20 MAY 2021:** Foster diary extract:

Dieter stated that he did not want to go out with Des.

## JUNE 2021

**22 JUNE 2021:** Dr Anke Hill's application to vacate her plea was listed for mention.

CARVATH: Dr Anke Hill entered a Guilty plea in error on 7 December 2020. Now she wanted to change her plea and go to trial.

22 June was the date that this application was first listed for mention at Caernarfon Crown Court, but it is possible and probable that Dr Hill decided to make the application several days before this date.

**29 JUNE 2021:** the 'conspiracy-to-kidnap' trial of defendants Wilfred Wong, Edward and Janet Stevenson, and Karren Sawford began at Caernarfon Crown Court.

CARVATH: Dr Anke Hill was the overall leader of the rescue mission, and had she been on trial she would have been the key defendant. In Anke's absence the 'leading defendant' was Janet Stevenson.

### JANET'S POSITION AT TRIAL

Janet Stevenson held a valid and genuine concern that Dieter was at risk of serious physical and sexual abuse, and perhaps even of murder. Therefore Janet saw Dieter's removal from his

dangerous circumstances as an absolute necessity.

At the time of the rescue Janet believed she was acting to prevent crime, and that there was an imminent risk Dieter would suffer serious harm without preventive action.

Janet asserted lawful excuse, namely necessity, as her defence. Due to the risk of harm to Dieter she acted in company with others to save him.

>>>

Janet Stevenson stated that her defence was Necessity in a pre-trial defence statement in February 2021. Though the CPS could have challenged the validity of this defence as early as March 2021, no prosecutor did so until the close of defence evidence during the trial.

**30 JUNE 2021:** judge Nicola Jones was caught commenting on evidence to the jury!

## JULY 2021

JULY 2021: Foster handlers Mr and Mrs X were becoming alarmed by Dieter's poor health following contacts with Des. Despite this concern, two-night contacts were due to begin over the summer holidays.

**1 JULY 2021:** judge Nicola Jones ordered that a journalist (me) and a member of the public be ejected from the court building and banned from the building for the rest of the trial.

CARVATH: I was on the press bench at the start of the trial. it was my intention to cover the whole trial.

On 30 June judge Jones commented on prosecution evidence to the jury; the comment was favourable to the prosecution; this was wrong. Moreover, her comment amounted to a false statement. I noted the incident. The following day I was summarily expelled from the court building and barred for the duration of the trial.

**19 JULY 2021:** judge Nicola Jones ruled "The defence of lawful excuse will not be left to the jury."

Nicola Jones: "the defence of lawful excuse particularised in this case as necessity".

CARVATH: put simply, according to English law, to successfully assert a defence of necessity would normally require there to have been (1) an imminent risk of serious harm to a potential victim, plus (2) the defendant's reasonable response to that threat perceived. To pursue such a defence (lawful excuse, namely necessity) was problematic in this case, not least in regard to

the issue of imminence.

By taking a broad Common Sense approach to the question of '*Was it necessary?*', one may make a compelling argument that it was necessary (and, most certainly, just) for the Anglesey Child Rescuers to have seized Dieter. But this question was not being resolved in the 'Court of Common Sense', but rather by a court of law (namely English law).

In this case, common-sense morality was far more closely aligned with true Justice than English law, but of course the boundaries within which the question of necessity may be considered in a Crown Court trial are only those set by English law, and English law gives very little latitude indeed to defendants who assert necessity as their defence.

What is worse, English law allows for this defence to be suddenly invalidated by a judge, thus turning a jury trial into a trial-by-judge.

It is at least 'ironic' that judges are permitted to take the law into their own hands – by taking the law out of the hands of juries – in order to rule upon whether defendants were lawfully permitted (by necessity) to take the law into their own hands.

What kind of a judge cannot trust a jury to decide whether or not it was necessary for a defendant to plan and prepare for seizing a boy off Social Services?

In the end, this does rather tend to boil down to basic *common sense* after all.

Common sense tells us that no jury would ever acquit a defendant who had been involved with [the planning for] the seizure of a boy unless that defendant could give the jury a very good excuse indeed for having done so.

Now, as everybody knows, very good excuses for seizing little boys 'do not grow on trees'.

'*Was it really necessary to [plan to] seize the boy?*' is exactly the kind of question any jury can be relied upon to answer correctly.

Only an extremely odd judge would fear that a jury could not be trusted with such a question.

Or a paranoid judge desperate to protect the [Family Court] judiciary from even the slightest possibility of embarrassment (because, in this case, what the defendants did could only have been necessary if the findings in Family Court were wrong).

Judge Nicola Jones denied the defendants Necessity because she feared it necessary to save a Family Court judge from the scrutiny of a Crown Court jury.

>>>

Jones: Janet Stevenson "did know that the Family court had not decided in [Mama's] favour and that



the police did not pursue charges against the father of [Dieter]. It was not necessary to know the full detail."

Jones: Janet Stevenson "was aware that those two bodies of state had not agreed with [Mama] in relation to her allegations of ... abuse of [Dieter] by his father".

CARVATH: *"the police did not pursue charges"* is a FALSE STATEMENT. Police sent files to the CPS for a charging decision not once but twice.

CARVATH: *"not necessary to know the full detail"* can only mean that the truth doesn't matter to Nicola Jones. Jones had no interest in knowing the true facts of the background case, but other people do care about the truth. The only thing 'necessary' for Jones was that everybody should adhere to Family Court findings, even if people know those findings to be false (but can do nothing to correct them).

CARVATH: *"had not agreed"* is a rather dubious statement in regard to the police; DI Elfyn Hughes did not agree with Mama, but he was clearly corrupt.

DC Shona Campbell and DS Katie Ellis did agree with Mama.

>>>

Jones: "Finally, if the issue of 'lawful excuse' here is left to the jury and if the jury accept that any defendant's acts in conspiring to kidnap a child over a 4 month period amounts to a lawful excuse, there is a real risk that this amounts to justification of the defendants' behavior in a case where the police have conducted a full investigation and the family court have had a lengthy and detailed finding of fact hearing, the result of which was that [Dieter] had not been abused by his father and that [Mama] had coached him to make the allegations. This would be a dangerous proposition, leaving kidnap of a child open to those who do not agree with the decisions of the Family Court."

CARVATH: *"full investigation"* was a false statement. Police did not fully investigate all of Dieter's disclosures.

CARVATH: it is obvious that Nicola Jones' sole concern was to protect the Family Court judge and his findings at all costs, in the mistaken belief that to do so was to uphold the rule of law. Jones was unwilling to risk jurors seeing not the rule of law but rather the rule of corruption in the Family Court findings, and thus acquitting the defendants.

CARVATH: The rescuers did not seize Dieter because they did *"not agree with the decisions of the Family Court"*, as their motive was framed here by Jones. They seized Dieter because they thought it was a necessary act to protect Dieter from further harm – to prevent any further contact between rapist and victim. The seizure of Dieter was a necessary act done for his protection; it was not done as a form of protest against Family Court!

The rescuers were only concerned about Dieter's welfare, whereas Nicola Jones was only concerned about the judiciary's welfare.

**23 JULY 2021:** the jury returned its verdicts: Wilfred Wong, Edward Stevenson and Janet Stevenson were [wrongly] convicted of 'conspiracy-to-kidnap'. Karren Sawford was acquitted.

CARVATH: what went wrong? To put it mildly . . . a lot.

During the trial, various "Agreed Facts" were presented to the jury.

CARVATH: in any trial, 'agreed facts' are short statements of fact upon which both prosecution and defence are agreed – and that is how 'agreed facts' are explained to a jury, and that is what 'agreed facts' are meant to be.

By definition, 'agreed facts' are meant to be (1) genuine facts, and (2) genuinely accepted as such by both sides of the case.

Generally speaking, in most cases, 'agreed facts' will be exactly that, but it is important to understand that sometimes, for various reasons — typically human error in general, or a misunderstanding/communication breakdown between defence barrister and defendant; or occasionally due to corruption or malice — a so-called 'agreed fact' may be neither a fact nor actually agreed to by the defendant, but the jury is nonetheless told that the unagreed non-fact is an 'agreed fact'.

Now, it goes without saying that if a jury is given 'agreed facts' which actually amount to a set of false information, then a wrong verdict is more likely, or worse, guaranteed.

In this case, was the jury given any false information under the guise of 'agreed facts'? Let's look at some of the so-called 'facts' given to the jury:

"In August 2018, a child protection medical examination of [Dieter] took place. There was no supportive evidence of sexual assault."

CARVATH: this statement was factually correct, but the omission of the fact that the examination only took place *sixteen days* after the last alleged assault makes this a somewhat misleading statement. There wasn't likely to be any medical evidence after sixteen days.

"The father was arrested and interviewed. He denied the allegations. Following a thorough investigation by the police, with the input of the Crown Prosecution Service, no charges were brought against the father."

CARVATH: there was an investigation, but it was not a full and "*thorough*" investigation.

"On 8th May 2019, [Dieter] was further video interviewed by North Wales Police, in respect of further allegations of sexual abuse."

CARVATH: "*sexual abuse*" . . . try RAPE allegation.

"On 6th June 2019, North Wales Police, in consultation with the Crown Prosecution Service made a decision based on a comprehensive investigation of the evidence, that no further action should be taken against the father. This decision was made independently of the Family Court."

CARVATH: the investigation was not "*comprehensive*".

"Over a period of 10 days between May and July 2019, a Family Court heard a 10 day finding of fact case...

...The hearing involved the Court considering a substantial amount of material. This included watching the video interviews of [Dieter], hearing evidence from a social worker, a support worker, the mother and the father, reading diary entries written by the mother, and looking at drawings produced by [Dieter]."

CARVATH: this misled the jury that the Family Court hearing had been thorough and fair, though it was neither. DC Shona Campbell did not testify in Family Court, and her position was actually inverted in the subsequent judgment. And Dieter did not testify in Family Court either, despite Mama's application for him to do so.

"On 20th June 2019, [Mama] was arrested by North Wales Police on suspicion of child cruelty, arising out of concerns that the mother had coached [Dieter] to make false allegations against his father. [Dieter] was removed from his mother's care under a Police Protection Order. [Dieter] was placed into Local Authority Foster Care where he has remained to date."

CARVATH: the deception here was that the "*concerns*" were neither attributed nor specified, and the heavy implication that these mysterious "*concerns*" were valid and legitimate. But these were sham "*concerns*" fabricated by D.I. Elfyn Hughes and Nerys Roberts.

Moreover, the PPO reference tends to imply that there must have been a good reason for the 'removal'. In reality, the PPO was just another aspect of D.I. Hughes' corruption.

"No further action was taken by North Wales Police given that there was an ongoing Family Court hearing, dealing with the same issues."

CARVATH: police did not NFA the matter because of Family Court. The family court's decisions were not capable of superseding and resolving the criminal-law issues that were raised by D.I. Elfyn Hughes' act of opening an investigation into Mama on his [bogus] suspicion of a crime of child neglect. Family court and the police are separate entities with different functions.

Furthermore, there was a very specific reason – not stated here to the jury – why the police shut down Elfyn's bogus investigation of Mama for neglect, which was that the police had absolutely no evidence of neglect (as DI Chris Bell had confirmed in December 2020).

"On 2nd July 2019, the Family Court granted permission to the Local Authority for contact to be refused between the mother and [Dieter]."

CARVATH: This was factually correct, but highly misleading, because this "*permission*" was granted *unlawfully*, in the wake of the unlawful kidnap of Dieter.

"On 24th July 2019, the Court, having heard all of the evidence, made the following findings, based on the balance of probabilities [which is the standard of proof in the Family Courts]: a. That [Dieter] had not been sexually abused by his father; and b. The mother had coached and influenced [Dieter] to make allegations against the father of inappropriate sexual behaviour."

CARVATH: "*having heard all of the evidence*" was *not* a fact. For example, judge Gareth Jones refused to hear evidence from Dieter.

CARVATH: "*inappropriate sexual behaviour*" was putting it mildly, and thus misleading. Dieter's disclosures were of rape and torture.

CARVATH: it was factually correct to tell the jury that these were the findings made by a Family Court judge . . . but given that the findings were false, there was no possibility of a fair trial in the context that (1) the jury was told of these findings, but (2) the defendants were not allowed to call witnesses (e.g. Dieter) or present evidence (e.g. Dieter's drawings) to make the case to the jury that the Family Court findings were false.

"On 9th December 2019, the Family Court ordered that the Local Authority could refuse contact between [Mama] and [Dieter]. That order remains in place."

CARVATH: this was factually correct . . . but the "*order*" was illegitimate.

"Indirect contact between [Dieter] and his father recommenced in December 2019. ... By July 2020, contact had progressed to weekly contact and was progressing well."

CARVATH: "*contact ... was progressing well*" was an obviously false statement.

"Since November 2020, [Dieter] has refused to have any contact with his mother."

CARVATH: this was an obviously false statement! Who fabricated this one?

CARVATH: at the start of the trial, judge Nicola Jones decided to sever Dr Anke Hill from the other defendants. Before and during the trial, Dr Hill was in the position of asserting that she was not guilty, and so she should have been in the trial alongside her co-defendants.

The jury was told only that Dr Hill had entered a guilty plea!

The severance prejudiced the trial of the other defendants as Dr Hill was the overall leader of the so-called 'conspiracy' and yet was absent. Dr Hill's solo case was then prejudiced by (1) the wrong convictions already secured (in part because of her absence!), and (2) the ruling which forbade a defence of Necessity. It would have been much harder to ban the defence of lawful excuse (necessity) had Dr Hill been in the trial. The severance ruling also gave Jones an excuse to ban any contemporaneous reporting of the trial.

**23 JULY 2021:** Dr Anke Hill's application to vacate her plea was listed for mention.

**30 JULY 2021:** Mrs X went to collect Dieter from Des at the pre-arranged time, but Des was for quite some time unwilling to let Dieter go.

## AUGUST 2021

**5 AUGUST 2021:** the court was notified that Dr Anke Hill had abandoned her application to vacate her plea.

CARVATH: why did Dr Hill abandon her application?

At the conclusion of the trial of the others, Dr Hill would've been made aware of judge Nicola Jones' ruling and jury directions that the defence of Lawful Excuse (Necessity) was not available to any of the defendants.

Dr Hill's application to vacate her plea was based on running a defence of Lawful Excuse, but given Jones' ruling it was henceforth inevitable that in any trial Dr Hill would also be barred from running a defence of Necessity, consistent with the treatment of the other defendants.

Her defence thus scuppered, to vacate her plea and go to trial would have been pointless.

## SEPTEMBER 2021

SEPTEMBER 2021: Dieter's ninth birthday.

**30 SEPTEMBER 2021:** judge Nicola Jones sentenced the Anglesey Child Rescuers.

Jones sentenced six people in total: Wilfred Wong; Dr Anke Hill; Janet Stevenson; Edward Stevenson; Jane Going-Hill; Kristine Ellis-Petley.

(Defendant Robert Frith died in 2020.)

(Defendant Karren Sawford was acquitted.)

Judge Nicola Jones told the Anglesey Child Rescuers in the dock, "I am satisfied that Anke Hill and Wilfred Wong were the leaders of the conspiracy recruiting others, but all six of you acted as vigilantes taking the law into your own hands. Your motivation is said to have been acting as a rescue mission, and ... that your intention was to prevent harm to [Dieter]."

>>>

CARVATH: Nicola Jones was talking out of her backside when she spoke of the case background.

Jones was ignorant of the facts; she had no personal knowledge of the details of the case. Jones had no interest in or concern for the truth. The truth was totally irrelevant to Jones; the only thing Jones cared about was her belief that 'If a Family Court judge says it is so, then it must be so'.

The only information Nicola Jones had – the only information she had any use for – was the headline Family Court findings (of 24 July 2019).

Hence, Jones spoke of "the false allegations ... first raised in 2018".

According to this idiotic fool, Dieter "was in foster care as a result of the significant emotional harm ... by his mother ... in causing him to make false sexual allegations" against Des.

CARVATH: In saying this, Jones endorsed Parental Alienation theory and its application in the inversion of the truth in this case.

>>>

Jones spoke of "the vile lies that [Dieter] was a victim of satanic ritual abuse at the hands of his father", "the vile lies concocted ... alleging satanism and sexual abuse and coaching him in the telling of those lies to the police".

Curiously however, for a case so easily explained as 'crazy false allegations and parental alienation', Jones stated "I accept that Wilfred Wong, Janet Stevenson ... believed that [Dieter] was a victim of satanic ritual abuse".

CARVATH: the question has to be asked: why would persons of such maturity and wisdom, persons so well-informed about the background facts of this case, fail to accept the Parental Alienation findings of a Family Court judge?

Jones told the Anglesey Child Rescuers "you all purport to have embarked on a rescue mission of this child ... as you did not agree with the decision of the Family Court where a ten-day hearing dealt with the issue in detail and expert evidence was called".

CARVATH: Family Court had heard from 'experts' and taken ten days to get it all wrong.

Given that Family Court had gone to such great trouble to conclude Parental Alienation, how on earth could Wilfred Wong, Janet Stevenson and [so many] others not agree with this?

As Jones told her victims in the dock, "You knew the Family Courts were involved but you thought that you knew better."

CARVATH: *Operation Dietrich* provides absolute proof that the Anglesey Child rescuers did indeed know better than Family Court.

Jones acknowledged to Dr Anke Hill "the strength of your continued entrenched views in relation to [Dieter] ... you continue to justify your actions as a rescue mission".

Jones told Wilfred Wong that "you still have an underlying fixed belief in these allegations".

Jones told Janet Stevenson that in her "pre-sentence report you were adamant that you believed, and still believe, that [Dieter] was a victim of satanic ritual abuse and that your kidnap of him was a rescue mission".

CARVATH: So, who got this case correct?

Was it the judges, Jones & Jones?

No.

Nicola Jones and Gareth Jones are clearly a couple of clowns.

Evil clowns . . . sided with child rapists, and the rapists' Parental Alienation apologists.

*Operation Dietrich* confirms that Stevenson, Wong, and Hill [and many others] were right all along.

## OCTOBER 2021

**7 OCTOBER 2021:** Dieter visited by social workers at Des' home.

This included Nerys Roberts, who had returned from maternity leave.

Des was reluctant to let the social workers enter; they observed that Dieter was viewing inappropriate material on Des' laptop computer.

**8 OCTOBER 2021:** (Friday) at school, during a lesson on family, Dieter wrote down the words "shit", "ass" and "frick".

**12 OCTOBER 2021:** (Tuesday) Dieter wet himself at school.

**13 OCTOBER 2021:** (Wednesday) at school, during an art lesson, Dieter drew a fish and said that his fish's mouth looked like it was eating a boy's penis.

(An angler, Des has a tattoo of a fish.)

Teachers, foster handlers, social services and police all knew about this 'Fish/mouth/penis incident' at school, but they did nothing about this fellatio-on-a-boy remark.

**20 OCTOBER 2021:** Dieter visited by Nerys Roberts.

## 2022

**Age 9/10: Dieter in Foster System, and then with Des**

### FEBRUARY 2022

**25 FEBRUARY 2022:** Janet Stevenson was refused leave to appeal against her conviction.

### MARCH 2022

MARCH 2022: Dieter had stomach aches, and also a body rash.

### APRIL 2022

APRIL 2022: THE TRANSITION.

April to August 2022 was a transition period between the foster handlers and Des.

Nerys Roberts and other adults involved with Dieter knew he didn't want to live with Des.

Foster handlers Mr and Mrs X regularly had to deal with Dieter's objections to what was being forced upon him. They became increasingly concerned about Dieter going to Des. There were numerous red flags. Des became uncooperative and hostile. They learned that Des had been taking urine samples from Dieter – which they found bizarre.

Dieter would be vague or silent about what happened when with Des. They saw that Des was manipulating Dieter – grooming him – by means of the pets Des had bought. Des claimed Dieter said things to him which contradicted what Dieter was saying to them.



They were concerned by things Dieter did say and do, which clearly reflected Des. On one occasion, Dieter grabbed their toddler daughter and said "I've got custody of the child." And Dieter told them that after he moved in with Des he would talk to himself if he had any problems.

## AUGUST 2022

**10 AUGUST 2022:** Dieter left the Foster System. He was sent to live full-time with Des.

To begin with, Dieter refused to use the shower in Desmond's home.

CARVATH: the fact that it took Social Services until *three years* after the Family Court judgment (24 July 2019) to hand Dieter over to Des is itself a good indication of how strongly and persistently Dieter opposed this agenda, as well as of Desmond's obvious unsuitability to take on the role of sole full-time carer.

CARVATH: from his kidnap by Nerys Roberts in June 2019 to his transfer to Des in August 2022, Dieter consistently told the adults in his life that he didn't want contact with Des, but did want to be with Mama. These adults should have listened to Dieter.

## SEPTEMBER 2022

SEPTEMBER 2022: Dieter's tenth birthday.

## DECEMBER 2022

DECEMBER 2022: by now, Dieter had become noticeably overweight.

Sessions with Mair Edwards had ceased by this time.

# 2023

**Age 10/11: Dieter with Des on Anglesey**

## SEPTEMBER 2023

SEPTEMBER 2023: Dieter's eleventh birthday.

## DIETER'S JOURNEY

Did Dieter hold a conscious memory of each and every single detail that he did eventually disclose, *throughout* the year (May 2018 to June 2019) over which he disclosed, from beginning to end? We simply don't know.

If the answer is *No*, then Dieter's ongoing disclosures over thirteen months must be [at least partly] understood as always following on from his mental process of regaining a clear and conscious recollection of a detail, or a set of details, about any particular theme of, or specific event within, his whole life history of being abused.

Dieter could not disclose something before his mind was ready and able to do so.

Those abuse victims who begin to disclose their abuse often have to take an epic journey through the deep mental fog of severe trauma before they may consciously confront, clarify and accept every detail of every painful memory of all of their life history of abuse.

That journey takes time. It is difficult, painful and re-traumatising. It may take many months. The mental fog of trauma may be worse for those victims who were drugged before episodes of abuse, as was Dieter.

It would be traumatic enough for an adult to suffer a single violent rape by one rapist. Imagine the profound trauma suffered by a child repeatedly raped and tortured by several men. How well would you handle having to live with that, and thinking and speaking about all of that – thus 're-living' all that abuse – at the tender age of six?

It takes many weeks to heal and recover from a mere broken bone – until that broken ankle is strong enough to bear the weight again. How much longer the broken mind of a six year old, after that mind has been broken by multiple rapes and torture?

So, more likely than not, the occurrence and the timing of Dieter's disclosures was driven, at least in part, by his mental faculty and ability to process severe trauma.

In addition to this issue of processing his traumatic memories, safety and trust were the other factors which had a significant bearing upon when and what Dieter disclosed and to whom.

Whom could he trust? The last thing Dieter needed was the *Secondary Abuse* of confiding in any adult who would treat a disclosure of abuse with contempt.

Furthermore, was it safe for Dieter to disclose? Des many times threatened Dieter with terrible consequences if ever he told anybody about his abuse.

Dieter started at the thin end of the wedge and went deeper over time. His disclosures began in 2018 with events of 2018 on Anglesey. By summer 2019 Dieter's disclosures went back to being aged 3/4/5 in the southwest of England. Dieter began with the least challenging memory recall (immediate and very recent), and proceeded to more challenging recall, by both distance of time, and level of horror/extremity of events disclosed. Dieter disclosed things to Mama and others – often repeating himself – continually over time. His journey of disclosure makes sense. From simpler to more complex. From relatively less serious to more serious. From a single abuser to the group abuse context.

# carvathwordpress

## Carvath WordPress

### **Judge Nicola Jones SILENT over journalist she kicked out of court**

**4 JULY 2021**

EXCLUSIVE by Richard Carvath

09:40, Sunday 4 July 2021

The Crown Court judge who kicked a journalist out of court last week is maintaining her silence over the reason why.

The Welsh judge, Her Honour Judge Nicola Jones, ordered security staff to remove the journalist from the court building last week.

The journalist was not given any explanation for the expulsion, and no law was cited to him to indicate that the expulsion might be lawful.

Security staff – all of whom were courteous and professional at all times – also told the journalist that he was barred from entering the court building thereafter.

The expulsion took place at 13:08 on Thursday (1 July 2021).

The same day, the journalist wrote to the judge to demand an explanation and an apology.

The following day, the journalist received an email from the court acknowledging that the judge had received the journalist's email, and confirming that the journalist had been barred from court.

However, the court's email failed to provide any explanation for the expulsion, and failed to indicate any legal authority for the action ordered by Her Honour Judge Nicola Jones.

Prior to his expulsion, the journalist was present in the same courtroom as Judge Jones on two days that week.

The journalist – an experienced trial reporter – had been making contemporaneous notes of speech – including remarks made by Judge Jones.

Prior to his expulsion, the journalist recorded an accurate contemporaneous note of Her Honour Judge Jones commenting on prosecution evidence to the jury (at 16:10, on Wednesday 30 June 2021).

Moreover, the comment made by Judge Jones was not true.

Journalists have been horrified and appalled by the conduct of Judge Jones this week.

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Guilty verdict for Wilfred Wong**

#### **5 AUGUST 2021**

I can now report that Wilfred Wong and his co-defendants Edward and Janet Stevenson received Guilty verdicts, on Friday 23 July 2021, after an unreported four-week trial, on an indictment of conspiracy to kidnap, at Caernarfon Crown Court.

But a fourth defendant, Karren Sawford, was acquitted of conspiracy to kidnap.

Until today, two reporting restrictions applied to the case, these being a section 45 order (which is standard in cases such as this one) and, exceptionally, a section 4(2) order under the Contempt of Court Act 1981.

A section 4(2) order is a total ban on any reporting of a case. That order lapsed today, following the resolution of an application by another defendant to vacate her guilty plea.

A week prior to the commencement (on Tuesday 29 June 2021) of the trial of Mr Wong and co-defendants, this particular defendant – who is central to the case – applied to vacate her guilty plea. At the outset of the trial of Mr Wong, the trial judge, HHJ Nicola Jones, severed off the matter of the defendant seeking to change her plea from the trial of Mr Wong and the others; and, at the same time, ordered the section 4(2) media blackout until the application to

vacate guilty plea was resolved in the negative (or, had the guilty plea been vacated, until the later trial of that defendant, by herself, separate to the trial of Mr Wong and others).

Readers will be able to discern the ‘issues of fairness’ arising from the matter of the defendant who sought to enter a Not Guilty plea, before the trial of her co-defendants Mr Wong and others began – in order to be tried alongside Mr Wong and others – but who saw her application go unresolved until after the trial, and its outcome of three guilty verdicts (on the main conspiracy indictment) for three of her co-defendants.

It is to be stressed that the defendant who sought to change her plea is absolutely central to the case.

Given that the severance decision, quite by itself, denied this defendant the opportunity to be tried alongside Mr Wong and the others, and, more than that, denied Mr Wong and the others a trial in the context that this defendant was presented to the jury as their co-defendant on trial, readers may have many questions about fairness, to the defendant who applied to vacate her guilty plea, and to Mr Wong and his co-defendants on trial.

It could be argued that the way the case proceeded, after severance, created a mutually prejudicial scenario, to the outcome of the application of the defendant who sought to change her plea, and to the outcome of the trial of Mr Wong and others.

Although the section 4(2) order has now ceased to apply, the section 45 order (mostly concerned with not identifying certain children and adults, and also a relationship between persons) remains in force and will run for several years.

This means that anybody who may wish to speak or write about this case in any published format will need to check (with the court) the exact details of that section 45 order, so that they will not breach that order.

(I cannot publish the section 45 order – which was issued to me and other journalists on the press bench, at the outset of the trial – as to do so would itself amount to a breach of that order.)

The ongoing section 45 order (Youth Justice and Criminal Evidence Act 1999) means that any lawful public online comment about the case, or any detailed factual and legal analysis of the case, will remain heavily curtailed for several years yet.

Those sympathetic to the defendants (and even any honest enemy) will acknowledge that – whether [directly] intended or not – one major effect of the ongoing order is to censor the online dissemination of key factual information which would tend to support the innocence of the defendants.

In other words, the effect of the order is to suppress many of the details (pertaining both to facts and law) of the defence made by Mr Wong, and Mr and Mrs Stevenson.

The fact of the Guilty verdicts against them may be repeated endlessly online, but those who

would refute the Guilty verdicts are much impeded in asserting their position.

For the record, I disagree with the verdicts; I believe Mr Wong and Mr and Mrs Stevenson ought to have been found Not Guilty (as Karren Sawford was correctly found Not Guilty).

Wilfred Wong, Mr and Mrs Stevenson, the defendant who sought to change her plea, and two other defendants (who entered guilty pleas) will be sentenced in September, on a date yet to be fixed.

In the event that Mr Wong (and/or any other) seeks to appeal against conviction (and/or sentence), that appeal process may begin after sentencing.

Given that there was no contemporaneous reporting of the trial – by order of HHJ Nicola Jones – it will be very interesting to see what mainstream media outlets report of the sentencing (including, for example, the judge's remarks).

At the outset of the trial, there were four journalists present, including myself and two BBC journalists. Had the trial not been slapped with the section 4(2) order, the BBC definitely would have reported the trial on national Welsh television and on the BBC website, I would have been able to report on the case (whether here, blogging, or via the newspapers), and the local freelancer would have had his copy published by the Welsh print/online media.

There was strong media interest in the trial, but the trial was gagged – and that is the only reason this 'high-profile' trial did not make national headline news.

It is inevitable that any reporting of the sentencing hearing cannot be fair to Wilfred Wong and his co-defendants, given that there was no reporting of the trial, and thus no reporting – either in brief or in depth – of their defence.

Given that the four-week trial went totally unreported, it goes without saying that the public will remain very much in the dark about the truth and factual detail of the case, regardless of what may be reported of the sentencing hearing alone.

At present, and for several years to come, fair and balanced reporting of this case is well and truly scuppered.

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **The six barristers at the Wilfred Wong trial**

**5 AUGUST 2021**

Anna Pope (lead prosecutor) and Ember-Jade Wong, both of Linenhall Chambers (Chester), prosecuted.

Anna Price, of Linenhall Chambers, successfully defended Karren Sawford (born 5 Jan 1973).

Nicholas Williams, of Linenhall Chambers, defended Wilfred Wong (b. 4 June 1965).

Duncan Bould, the Head of Linenhall Chambers, defended Edward Stevenson (b. 27 May 1952).

Justin Hugheston-Roberts, of 3 Temple Gardens (London), defended Janet Stevenson (b. 8 Feb 1954).

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Finally, some truth seeping out in MSM over Wilfred Wong**

**10 AUGUST 2021**

Well ... I see the Daily Post has finally published a half-decent article.

Janet Stevenson said she was on a “rescue mission” (not a kidnap).

JS: father of the child a “Satanist”.

JS: “I was really, really concerned about this child – as a mother and a grandmother. I could not bear the thought of anything happening to this child.”

JS: “People during the Second World War, who were trying to smuggle children out of concentration camps in suitcases or bags, put themselves at risk that they would be shot by the Gestapo.”

“It was an offence but it was morally right because they were saving children.”

“I could not bear anybody’s child being sexually abused, manipulated, tortured and potentially murdered.”

“I could not turn my head the other way and say ‘It’s not my child. I don’t care’.”

“I did care. I cared passionately that the child should be safe.”

JS: “I know he’s [Wilfred Wong] really passionate about helping survivors of Satanic ritual abuse.”

I am glad to see some of the truth of this case seeping out in the MSM. ...

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Wilfred Wong child rescue: the truth**

**30 SEPTEMBER 2021**

Here's the Daily Post with the sentences:

...

Here's the Daily Post reporting the sexual abuser of Child A being given a platform by the court to deny being a child sex abuser:

...

...the one voice we hear nothing from at all is the voice of Child A. But we do have Child A's captors telling us what they want the world to believe – which is anything other than the truth. The truth would never do – it must be denied, suppressed or inverted.

The reporting also fails to tell us that (1) Anke Hill sought to change her plea, and (2) the detail of exactly what happened in relation to that application in which she sought to vacate the guilty plea and go to trial.

The man whom Child A identified as his abuser is an abuser. Of course he's going to deny it – aided and abetted by corrupt North Wales Police and Anglesey social services.

Anybody with even the most basic familiarity with what generally happens to a child who reports sexual abuse to police will know how that generally pans out – namely that the police, social services and family court are much more likely to betray the child than to protect the child.

This failure to protect so many children – and worse, their betrayal by the very people who ought to protect them – is one of the great scandals of our times.

There is no question that Child A should never have been in foster care in the first place. This was the real kidnap – the kidnap by the State, by the 'legal' means of the misapplication of the law by corrupt individuals.

Children's champion Wilfred Wong and the others attempted to rescue Child A. There is no question that Mr Wong and the others were motivated to rescue Child A to protect him from further harm at the hands of the State and others.

I do not endorse the rescue attempt carried out by Mr Wong and the others. It is not something which I would have done myself; indeed, the time to have saved Child A – the time to have fled the country with him – was before he was kidnapped by the State into foster care. However, though I would not have done what Mr Wong and the others did, I am never going to call what they did a kidnap, given what I know of the background facts to the case.

It was not a kidnap; it was clearly a sincere attempt to rescue a child sex abuse victim from the clutches of those in whose hands he should never have been to begin with.



What we have here is a total inversion of the truth.

The kidnappers and criminals in this case – the evil people who have actually harmed, and continue to harm, Child A – are the various agents of the State involved, as well as the child sex abuser(s) of Child A.

The child rescuers and heroes of this case are those whom the State has caused to be called the bad guys – by means of a legal system firmly in the grip of the State's agents (jury trial is the best there is, but it is possible for a jury to be seriously misled by the court itself – usually by omission and concealment of key facts).

This was never a fair fight. There was no fair trial. The jury wasn't allowed to see or hear the vital evidence about the sadistic sexual abuse of Child A, and the judge's decision to sever Anke Hill's application to vacate her guilty plea from the trial of the other defendants – not to mention what then transpired re that application – created a poisonous, highly prejudicial scenario both for Hill and the other defendants.

Child A consented to his rescue; therefore the rescue was a rescue and not in law a kidnap. But of course the State had already screwed over Child A once (putting him in 'care' for no good reason), so it wasn't going to start listening to him in regard to this rescue attempt either. No surprises though that the State and other interested parties are very happy to 'speak for' Child A in court, and to tell us what he doubtless does not think or say.

(Consider, for example, the foster-woman who would have us believe that Child A was 'terrified' by his rescue: this is a woman who is happy to take lots of money for fostering a child who should never have been put in foster care in the first place – and who must surely know that. Not all fosterers are bad, and some foster placements are justified – but emphatically not in this case. So who would believe the claims of a woman whose only motive is financial gain – profiting from the misery of others?)

I would not have done what Mr Wong and the others did myself, but what they did was not kidnap in law.

The abusers of Child A are the ones who ought to be in prison, but we see the heroes who tried to rescue him languishing in prison instead. What has happened here is a miscarriage of justice.

It is a miscarriage in both family court and criminal court – and this is a very familiar scenario to those who know about the off-the-scale corruption, injustice and evil of the family courts, which regularly make perverse decisions about child custody. The secrecy of the family courts is what perpetuates the extreme and pervasive corruption of family law – a sad fact of which countless thousands of innocent children and adults are all too well aware.

**Carvath WordPress**

## BBC on the Wilfred Wong child rescue story

30 SEPTEMBER 2021

BBC

“Hill claimed the child had been the victim of satanic abuse in the past, before being fostered, though police investigated and found there was not enough evidence to support this allegation. The court heard the group was recruited after Hill contacted Wong, who is a campaigner against satanic ritual abuse. Hill found Wong online, and phone records produced in court showed the pair spent many hours in conversation. Wong put Hill in contact with Janet Stevenson, a counsellor who specialises in working with victims of satanic abuse.”

“Hill was told she had manipulated others into joining with her to kidnap the child, while Wong was told by the judge ‘you still have a clear under-lying belief in these accusations’. ... Janet Stevenson was jailed for 15 years and was told she still had ‘entrenched views on the victims of satanic ritual abuse’ and, like Hill and Wong, there was a danger she would reoffend in the future because of her belief that children were victims of satanic ritual abuse.”

TRANSLATION: the judge had enough intelligence to grasp that Anke Hill, Wilfred Wong and Janet Stevenson clearly remain committed to the truth of the SRA allegations made by Child A.

(Why? Because six-year-olds don’t – indeed, cannot – make this stuff up.)

...

(If only the police had put as much effort into investigating Child A’s sex abuse properly as they did into pursuing Child A’s rescuers for ‘kidnap’, there would’ve been no need for Anke Hill and the others to attempt to rescue Child A, and the men responsible for abusing Child A might now be behind bars, where they belong – and where Wilfred Wong and the others do not.)

Carvath WordPress

## Extreme Wilfred Wong hatchet job in the Daily Post

3 OCTOBER 2021

An extreme hatchet job has been published in the Daily Post (an unthinking mouthpiece for North Wales Police and the courts) today, attacking Wilfred Wong.

Daily Post DECEIT: “Wilfred Wong, 56, **claims** to have been campaigning for years to

protect children.” (emphasis in bold italic mine.)

THE TRUTH: It is not a ‘claim’ by Wilfred Wong [or anybody else], but rather a straight FACT, that Wilfred Wong has been a bona fide child protection campaigner for many years. It is a straight FACT which no sane person would dispute. To the journalist (or editor) who wrote that deceitful verb (“claims”), it can only be said that you’re a joke as a journalist, given your choice to serve as a malicious propagandist for North Wales Police and dodgy judge Nicola Jones (the trial of Mr Wong and his fellow child rescuers, over which Jones presided, was as bent as a nine bob note). No credible journalist would deny the easy-to-source evidence (for example) of Mr Wong’s lengthy career as an international children’s champion.

Daily Post LIE: “Of course, in the case of the North Wales youngster – known as Child A – there was no need for protection because ***there was no evidence of any abuse.***” (emphasis in bold italic mine.)

There was no evidence of any abuse – so says the Daily Post (acting directly as a mouthpiece for North Wales Police). That is a lie.

THE TRUTH: There exists very good evidence indeed of the abuse of Child A – not least the testimony of Child A himself (as given to the police and others).

Daily Post provides further proof that there is something seriously wrong with judge Nicola Jones:

“On Thursday, the judge [Nicola Jones] also urged North Wales Police to try to have Wong’s online pronouncements removed.”

“After jailing Wong and his co-conspirators to a total of 63 years and one month, she said: ‘I recommend that North Wales Police use their best endeavours to have all blogs, interviews and posts and any other material produced by Wilfred Wong concerning satanic ritual abuse and child abuse removed from the internet or any digital platform.’”

What is so wrong about this? (Where to begin!)

Mr Wong’s online publications on SRA and child protection themes (and publications by others featuring Mr Wong) is LAWFULLY published material.

Here we have a Crown Court judge recommending that the police seek to interfere with lawful publications.

Is this judge manifesting some serious nutter credentials or what?!

It is no business of the judge or the police to seek to interfere with lawful publications, whether by Mr Wong or anybody else.

All that the judge is trying to do here is to misuse her judicial status to silence and suppress lawful freedom of speech on important issues of public interest.

This is the same judge who slapped the Wilfred Wong trial with such onerous reporting

restrictions that it could not be reported contemporaneously (either here, on Carvath WordPress, or by the BBC, or by anybody else).

(And this total media blackout was justified only on the basis that it became ‘necessary’ – technically, in law – in the wake of a rather dubious severance ruling by the judge, a severance decision which helped to scupper the fairness of the entire trial, never-mind providing an excuse to gag the press.)

Moreover, this is the same judge who barred members of the public from the courtroom, and who had journalist Richard Carvath – an experienced trial reporter – thrown out of the court and barred from the building, without providing any explanation and without citing any legal power or authority for the expulsion.

Needless to say, in many years of attending and reporting both magistrates’ courts and Crown Courts, Richard Carvath has never been thrown out of a courtroom by a judge before (or since) judge Jones’ outrageous act.

This happened after journalist Richard Carvath, present on the Press Bench at the beginning of the trial, exposed the fact that judge Nicola Jones had commented on the evidence of a police witness to the jury during the giving of that evidence!

Not only was it wrong for the judge to comment on the evidence to the jury, but the remark made was wholly false. The remark to the jury at the end of the opening day of prosecution evidence, besides other conduct of judge Jones, made it very apparent to Richard Carvath – a seasoned trial observer and reporter, who has attended many trials all over the country – that judge Jones was clearly biased against the defendants, and had a particular bee in her bonnet about, and axe to grind against, Wilfred Wong.

...

Journalist Richard Carvath emailed all six barristers at the trial to put in writing to them the judge’s prejudicial comment to the jury, as per the contemporaneous note entered on his reporter’s notepad.

Should judge Nicola Jones have recused herself rather than attacking journalist Richard Carvath with the mysterious, still-to-this-day unexplained expulsion?

And Judge Jones’ and North Wales Police’s attacks on Richard Carvath were just beginning. In the wake of his expulsion, Mr Carvath was threatened four times in four weeks – twice by North Wales Police officers, and twice by Government lawyers based in London. (Thankfully the Solicitor General intervened and put an end to the harassment of Mr Carvath.)

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Daily Post in false statement about Wilfred Wong case**

**15 DECEMBER 2021**

David Powell of the Daily Post (aka NorthWalesLive) published a false statement about Wilfred Wong on 6 December 2021. Mr Powell wrote that “there was no evidence of any abuse” of ‘Child A’. This statement is 100% FALSE.

FACT: ‘Child A’ reported drugging and sadistic sexual abuse to several adults – including a parent, grandparent, doctor, child-minder and a police detective.

Either explicitly or effectively, court-ordered reporting restrictions prevent the naming of almost all people in this case, however the detective can be named: DC Shona Campbell.

FACT: ‘Child A’ gave detailed and accurate information about the abuse – which included sodomy – to the police and others.

FACT: documentary evidence clearly shows that DC Shona Campbell accepted the boy’s statement as valid, and that it had not been given whilst under duress.

FACT: the boy’s statement was corroborated by various medical and photographic evidence.

FACT: all of this evidence about the abuse of ‘Child A’ was concealed from the jury at the July 2021 trial of Wilfred Wong (and others).

This evidence was concealed from the jury in the context that without it, a fair trial was impossible. The evidence was concealed in accordance with perverse legal logic coming from the State (i.e. the Crown prosecutor, and the judge), and not because it was not good sound evidence – important facts of direct relevance to the case.

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Wilfred Wong case: the Bar knew of judge Nicola Jones’ bias on first day of trial**

**4 FEBRUARY 2022**

The bias of Her Honour Judge Nicola Jones against children’s champion Wilfred Wong and his co-defendants was on display from the beginning of the trial (Caernarfon Crown Court, July 2021). I recorded it when judge Jones made a prejudicial remark to the jury about the evidence of the prosecution’s police witness... The remark by judge Jones was not merely a faux pas; it was more serious than that.

DC Harshey-Jones had spent the first day of the prosecution giving his evidence-in-chief about the timing and location of various phone signals (thus connecting the ‘conspirators’), about emails sent and received, and about the hiring of a car; and he [together with prosecuting barrister Anna Pope] took the jury through CCTV footage of Wilfred Wong arriving at a railway station and proceeding to walk away from the station. This was all

necessary prosecution evidence, but quite clearly dull and unexciting. There was nothing whatsoever in anything that happened that day during DC Harshey-Jones' evidence which was capable of stirring even the slightest tremor of emotion in any person present.

Therefore, judge Jones' remark to the jury was a false statement. (Interestingly, when I spoke to DC Harshey-Jones at the court – because he approached me – he did not disagree with me that the judge's remark was both false and out-of-order.) Furthermore, judge Jones' false remark favoured the prosecution and should never have been expressed to the jury: it was a prejudicial act by judge Jones.

I've attended and reported many trials, and the Wilfred Wong case is the only time I've ever known a judge to comment on the evidence to the jury. (Judges never give jurors their personal opinion of the evidence.) This prejudicial act at the outset of the trial, besides my reading of judge Jones' body language (her disdain for the defendants was obvious to me) is how I knew from the beginning of the trial that judge Nicola Jones was quite clearly biased against the defendants and that a fair trial was thus impossible.

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **RCVS disciplinary hearing for child-rescuing vet Dr Anke Hill**

**26 FEBRUARY 2022**

Veterinary surgeon Dr Anke Hill MRCVS is the subject of a hearing (via Zoom) to be held next month (7 and 8 March) by the Disciplinary Committee of The Royal College of Veterinary Surgeons (RCVS).

The RCVS tribunal is obliged by the [wrongful] criminal conviction (for 'conspiracy to kidnap') of Dr Anke Hill to consider striking her off for being "unfit to practise because of a criminal conviction".

Dr Anke Hill is the vet who attempted to rescue a child (known as 'Child A') from State 'care' on Anglesey, in company with other rescuers, in November 2020.

The child whom Dr Hill sought to rescue was known to be a victim of sadistic sexual abuse; 'Child A' had reported his abuse to North Wales Police (and others), but the police failed to protect him or to bring his abuser(s) to justice.

Though the police did nothing to protect 'Child A', when a team of rescuers led by Dr Hill attempted to save the child, the police mounted a huge operation to thwart the rescue.

Dr Hill and others were convicted last year of 'conspiracy to kidnap' the child, after an unfair trial and other dubious legal proceedings in north Wales courts.

The courts then caused egregious mis-reporting of the case by mainstream media outlets, including by means of reporting restrictions which distort or suppress the true nature of the

case.

...

## Carvath WordPress

### Child-rescue vet Dr Anke Hill struck off

**10 MARCH 2022**

Anglesey child-rescue vet Dr Anke Hill was struck off by the Royal College of Veterinary Surgeons on 7 March 2022.

The 6-page Decision (published 10 March 2022) of the RCVS Disciplinary Committee states that “Dr Hill did not appear and was not represented” (page 1) before the Disciplinary Committee, and that Dr Hill herself “wished to have her name voluntarily removed from the Register of Veterinary Surgeons.” (page 2). In view of Dr Hill’s [wrongful] criminal conviction, it was a foregone conclusion that she would be struck off, whether she had contested the matter or not.

The RCVS’ case against Dr Hill was based entirely upon “the Certificate of Conviction” and “the sentencing remarks of Her Honour Judge Nicola Jones at Caernarfon Crown Court.” (page 3). The RCVS’ case was therefore based not on the full truth of the matter of what actually happened in Anglesey and why, but only upon the opinion of a judge, and on the apparent guilty plea of Dr Hill in regard to the ‘crime’ of conspiring to kidnap ‘Child A’.

There is no reference in the RCVS Decision to the fact that Dr Hill had sought to vacate her guilty plea and go to trial, but that her application to vacate her plea was scuppered by a judicial decision in which Dr Hill was told that were she to go to trial, she would not be allowed to present any documentary evidence of the sexual abuse of ‘Child A’ to the jury. In other words, Dr Hill’s ‘guilty’ plea was made only under the duress of circumstances in which she knew there was no possibility of receiving a fair trial: Dr Hill knew she had been stitched up by the Crown Court judges concerned. It may be presumed that the RCVS was oblivious to Dr Hill’s application to vacate her plea, and oblivious to the fact of the documentary evidence of the sexual abuse of the child whom Dr Hill sought to rescue (the so-called ‘kidnap’).

One ‘gem’ which occurs in the RCVS Decision – given that it is based entirely on the State’s version of events – is this (page 3): “The kidnapping itself was violent, involving the use of a knife which was held to the throat of a foster carer...” I do not believe a knife was “held to the throat” of the foster carer; this is just one example of the State’s version of events, contrary to the facts. Neither Dr Hill nor her co-rescuer Wilfred Wong was ever charged – let alone convicted – with any form of ‘knifepoint assault’. In my view, given that the ‘kidnap’ incident (i.e. including mention of a knife) was prosecuted, the fact no assault charge was

ever brought is proof that no assault took place.

The RCVS Decision states that “Dr Hill had no previous regulatory history.” (page 5). Any person reading the RCVS Decision, and not knowing the full factual background to the ‘kidnap’, must be mystified as to how a respectable middle-aged veterinarian with no previous disciplinary history or criminal record suddenly became involved in a ‘child kidnap plot’! Well, all I can say is I don’t agree with judge Nicola Jones’ assessment of Dr Hill or Jones’ interpretation of events in Anglesey – it was a rescue, not a kidnap – and it is because of judge Jones’ reporting restrictions that the reporting of important truth about the Anglesey child-rescue case is hindered or prevented.

Contrary to what the RCVS Disciplinary Committee asserts “a reasonable and fully informed member of the public” (page 6) would think of Dr Hill, being as I am in possession of rather more facts than the committee, I can say that Dr Hill is a wrongfully convicted person – a victim of serious betrayal by police and other agencies in north Wales (those who ought to protect the innocent, but who instead protect child sex abusers) – and that she would be perfectly fit to practise as a vet, were it not for the gross injustice which has overtaken her life.

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **BBC reports lie in Anglesey Child Rescue case**

**9 APRIL 2022**

The BBC has reported an outright lie in the case of the Anglesey child rescuers Anke Hill, Wilfred Wong, Janet Stevenson and others.

This week a new article on the BBC website stated: “The group had claimed the child was the victim of satanic ritual abuse and said they believed they were saving it from harm. However, a police investigation had already concluded there had been no abuse.”

This BBC assertion that North Wales Police had investigated the allegations of Child A and “concluded there had been no abuse” is false.

This ‘no abuse’ lie has also been reported as fact by the Daily Post (four months ago).

I challenge the BBC or the Daily Post to produce any evidence that DC Shona Campbell’s investigation concluded there had been no abuse.

On the contrary, North Wales Police endorsed (in writing) the validity of Child A’s testimony which he gave to DC Shona Campbell about the abuse he had suffered.

There is also the matter of the referral of Child A to the Sexual Assault Referral Centre (SARC) for North Wales.



The police most definitely did not conclude ‘no abuse’ of Child A.

There is ample good evidence that Child A was abused.

All that has happened in this case – as is sadly but exceedingly common in child sex abuse cases like this – is that a prosecution was decided against, with the standard excuse of ‘insufficient evidence’.

An assertion of ‘insufficient evidence’ is plainly not, either directly or by implication, an official conclusion that no offence occurred.

‘Insufficient evidence’ means the person who made that decision thought it unlikely that a prosecution would succeed in proving the allegations beyond reasonable doubt in a criminal court – it does not amount to an official statement of ‘there was no crime’.

Interestingly, in September 2021 the BBC published an article in which it managed to publish, firstly the lie “a police investigation had already concluded there had been no such abuse” followed, later in the same article, by the more honest and accurate “police investigated and found there was not enough evidence to support this allegation.”

(There is much more that could be criticised in the BBC’s September 2021 article; I’m not going to do that here.)

So, from the BBC’s September 2021 article – in contradiction of the latest lie published by the BBC in April 2022 – we can see that someone at the BBC actually does know and has previously managed to report the truth – namely that this case is a typical child sex abuse case in which the official line is, correctly or incorrectly, “not enough evidence”.

“Not enough evidence” does not mean either ‘No evidence’ or ‘No crime’.

“Not enough evidence” means the police and/or the CPS (most often the CPS) are claiming that they haven’t got enough evidence to succeed in a criminal prosecution.

And the statistics are striking, as anybody who knows anything about child sex abuse cases will be only too well aware: in cases of alleged child sex abuse, the CPS almost always concludes ‘insufficient evidence’.

Given that the majority of child sex abuse allegations are likely to be true, and that the majority of such allegations are never prosecuted, any sensible person can see that ‘insufficient evidence’ is the standard excuse of police/CPS to justify doing nothing in almost all child sex abuse cases.

To repeat then, it is plain to see that the BBC has reported a lie, because the official line of the police/CPS in this case is ‘insufficient evidence’, and has never been ‘no abuse’.

(Based on the work of Prof Joan Meier, journalists Mike Volpe and Megan Fox, The Court Said and others, as well as my own anecdotal knowledge of cases, e.g. the Samantha Baldwin case, it’s my understanding that in the secret Family Courts – which are notorious as a sick farce and a mockery of justice – it is standard practice that in a case when child abuse is

alleged, the judge will ignore or deny the fact of child abuse in his/her findings/rulings, usually by having first ignored or denied the evidence of child abuse. To have a family court judge give a [publicly unreported] finding of ‘no abuse’ of a child is very common – it appears to be essentially the standard modus operandi of family courts – and such family court findings are invariably false, as well as against the evidence. No intelligent person with even the most basic familiarity with what goes on in the UK family courts would give any credence to any finding of ‘no abuse’ by a family court. ‘Intelligent people familiar with family courts’ does of course include police detectives who investigate child sex abuse cases, who can only shrug their shoulders and shake their heads when a family court judge says ‘no abuse’, in the face of the evidence; sadly, the police consider themselves legally obliged to abide by evil and idiotic family court rulings, and thereby fail in their duty to protect child sex abuse victims.)

In this Anglesey case, no police officer has ever testified in any court that the police have ever concluded no abuse, and moreover, no police officer has ever spoken out publicly to say the police concluded no abuse.

Any claim that in this Anglesey case the police have ever concluded there was ‘no abuse’ is an outright lie.

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Sunday Papers**

**1 JANUARY 2023**

...

Regular readers will know of my ‘fondness’ for dodgy Welsh Crown Court judge, HHJ Nicola Jones. Well, here’s a little titbit in regard to the Anglesey Child Rescuers story (do watch the German press in 2023). Can you guess how many false statements judge Nicola Jones made during the July 2021 trial of ‘kidnappers’ Wilfred Wong, Janet Stevenson and others? How many false statements did the judge make? Let me give you just two examples now. During the trial, judge Nicola Jones stated that “the police have conducted a full investigation” into the original allegations of child sexual abuse (in fact, rape and torture) which were made by the ‘kidnapped’ child to North Wales Police in 2018/19. That’s a false statement, and there exists straightforward evidence to prove it is false. The police did not conduct anything approaching a full or thorough investigation of the whole body of allegations and intelligence provided to the police. There was an investigation, but certainly not a full investigation. (Moreover, the investigation, such as there was, ended with the good detective being removed from the case and a subsequent stitch-up orchestrated by a higher-up, who flipped the case upside down.) Also during the trial, judge Nicola Jones stated that “the police did not pursue charges” against the [alleged] rapist of the ‘kidnapped’ child. So, there goes another false statement, and again, there exists straightforward proof. FACT: North Wales Police did pursue charges; indeed, the police sent a file to the CPS for a charging decision. (N.B. this

file only related to some of the child's allegations.) Well, there's plenty more yet to come out about the Anglesey case, so keep an eye out for the reporting of Wolfgang, Dietrich and Gretchen.

\* \* \*

You've heard of the Wild West. Try Anglesey Social Services! They're scandalous. There's nothing they won't stop at to harm children (all in the best interests of the child, of course). For example, Anglesey social workers acted unlawfully in 2014. And what social workers did in 2019 in the life of the child in the Anglesey Child Rescuers case was beyond evil. Interestingly, in that afore-linked article, the judge identified therein appears to be the good guy on that occasion. But is he really a good guy? If the public knew about some of the things he's done to children in his secret court, what would the people say?

Could 2023 be a year of special revelations in die Nachrichten? Did you note in the linked article where Welsh judge HHJ Gareth Jones said, back in 2014, "I see no reason why the court should connive in concealment of important information in cases of this kind." Hmm. This is the big problem with Family Court, isn't it? As a general rule, it's all a big secret – except when it suits the court to have a spot of publicity. Well, our judge Jones wasn't the good guy in 2018 when the Court of Appeal ruled – correctly, for once – that "...the judge was wrong in finding as a fact that the mother had harmed child..." Question: if he's made a finding of total bullshit against one mother, what are the chances that there are other victims? How many innocent lives might he have ruined? Or was that his one and only aberration in an otherwise exemplary judging career?

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Welsh CPS in false statement about Dr Anke Hill and Wilfred Wong**

**26 AUGUST 2023**

On the September 2021 sentencing of Dr Anke Hill, Wilfred Wong (and others) by corrupt judge Nicola Jones, in the Anglesey Child Rescue case, the headline statement from the Crown Prosecution Service was "Six jailed for abducting child". Even allowing for a little 'licence' as to accuracy – as with a million tabloid headlines, which are clarified by the details of the articles which follow on – this headline amounts to a very telling false statement by the Welsh CPS.

Firstly, as the CPS article states, the sentences of imprisonment were clearly NOT for "abducting [a] child". This is not to be pedantic. The prisoners were wrongly convicted of a conspiracy offence. FACT: the prisoners were neither prosecuted for nor convicted of either kidnap or child abduction. So be very clear about this: even the State accepts that Dr Anke Hill and Wilfred Wong did NOT kidnap (or abduct) the child.

Had the State thought there had ever been any actual kidnap in law, then it would have

prosecuted Hill and Wong for kidnap. But the State did not prosecute anybody for kidnap. (The State set off down that path, but very quickly realised, on the evidence, that the child had given his wholehearted consent to going with and being with Hill and Wong, and that therefore, in law, no kidnap had happened.)

Had there been a prosecution for kidnap, rather than ‘conspiracy to kidnap’, the legal dynamics of the case would have favoured the Defence. With a kidnap prosecution, it would’ve been untenable for the judge to exclude the vital Defence evidence about the rape and torture of the child whom Hill and Wong acted to rescue. (The jury would’ve smelt the rat.) Furthermore, there would’ve been an obvious explicit burden on the prosecution to prove that the child had not consented to his rescue. As it was, with the conspiracy indictment pursued by the CPS, it was much easier for the judge to twist the law against letting the jury hear any of that vital Defence evidence, and to twist/avoid the fact of the child’s consent to his rescue.

Secondly, it should be noted that the headline uses the word “abducting”. The CPS did not use the word “kidnapping”. (Had the word ‘kidnapping’ been used, the headline would have been ‘Six jailed for kidnapping child’.) Why did the CPS do that, do you think? Why did the CPS not simply publish an honest and accurate headline (from its position of agreeing with the convictions)? Why did it not publish the headline ‘Six jailed for conspiring to kidnap child’?

In law, the Defence evidence which established that there was no kidnap – such that there was not even a prosecution for kidnap – is exactly the same evidence which also proves that, logically, since there was no kidnap in law, the planning for the action taken by Hill and Wong could not have constituted a conspiracy-to-kidnap offence either. There was no kidnap in law – there being the consent of the child, as well as ‘reasonable excuse’ – and so, therefore, prior to their rescue action, they could not have been planning a kidnap either.

In law, kidnap is not merely the act of taking a person. Kidnap is rather to take a person without their consent and without reasonable excuse in law. But Hill and Wong had the consent of the child, and they had very good reasons for rescuing the child.

Judge Nicola Jones pulled a huge con trick at the Wong trial, when she barred all Defence evidence about the rape and torture of the child. Jones totally deceived the jury. As for the issue of the child’s consent, ask yourself why judge Nicola Jones banned investigative journalist Richard Carvath from the building early in the trial, leaving only local Welsh press ... to report only those glimpses of the trial endorsed by the court; and take note especially of this fact: **NOWHERE IN THE MAINSTREAM MEDIA REPORTING OF THE TRIAL WILL YOU FIND ANY TESTIMONY FROM THE CHILD THAT HE DID NOT CONSENT TO WHAT HILL AND WONG DID.** What does that tell you?

Hill, Wong and the others were stitched up. They were denied a fair trial, and the trial was rigged. The State already accepts that there was never any kidnap. Given a fair trial, with all the relevant evidence before the jury, and no other dirty legal shenanigans in play, the prisoners would be acquitted of conspiracy too.

The 4th November this year is the third anniversary of the failed rescue attempt by Hill and Wong and the others. Richard Carvath is due to report on this case later this year.

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Anglesey Child victim in 2019**

**4 SEPTEMBER 2023**

Journalists have found that in 2019, Mr Carl Foulkes, the then Chief Constable of North Wales Police (NWP), had direct personal knowledge of the Anglesey Child's sexual abuse investigation and actually intervened in support of the detective constable who originally investigated in 2018.

This fact is truly astonishing, given that later on in 2019 the investigation was inverted by a corrupt NWP detective inspector. This is proof that something went seriously wrong inside this police force, in conjunction with malign 'external forces' (outside of the police) which prevailed upon the police's child protection unit to bring about the flipping of the original investigation.

Journalist Richard Carvath – who has some expertise in investigating police corruption – ran a journalists' investigation which began in 2022. Richard is due to report the true story of the Anglesey Child's case later this year.

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **The business of children**

**4 SEPTEMBER 2023**

Category ( Total )		Year ( * 2018-19 )				
Area Code	Category	Year				
		Age				
Local Authority		Total children on the child protection register at 31 March				
		Aged Under 16	Aged 1-4	Aged 5-9	Aged 10-15	Aged 16-18
Wales		285	745	850	820	120
Wales	Isle of Anglesey	10	20	15	25	10
	Gwynedd	*	15	20	15	*
	Conwy	10	20	20	20	*
	Denbighshire	15	25	30	25	*
	Flintshire	15	30	35	35	*
	Wrexham	20	40	55	50	5
	Powys	15	35	35	40	15
	Ceredigion	*	25	20	25	*
	Pembrokeshire	5	10	35	20	*
	Cardiganshire	*	20	25	25	*
	Swansea	25	70	65	55	10
	Neath Port Talbot	15	35	35	30	*
	Bridgend	20	40	55	65	10
	Vale of Glamorgan	*	20	25	20	*
	Cardiff	10	45	55	60	10
	Rhondda Cynon Taf	65	120	150	135	25
	Merthyr Tydfil	10	45	35	30	10
	Caerphilly	5	40	30	25	*
	Blaenau Gwent	5	15	20	15	*
	Torfaen	10	25	20	35	*
	Monmouthshire	10	25	35	40	5
	Newport	10	35	30	25	*

This is very interesting indeed. It's a snapshot of the situation in 2019. Welsh child protection register stats are no longer publicly available – why? We can't compare different years with this information (above), but only amongst Welsh locations in the year 2019. Nonetheless, consider, for example, Anglesey's 80 children with Gwynedd's 55 children. But the total population of Anglesey is about 70,000 and the total population of Gwynedd is around 125,000 people.

Whilst accepting that the demographics underlying the children in the various regions will be variable, crude extrapolations are possible and may be of some value.

Or consider Anglesey's 80 children off a 70,000 general population together with Conwy's 70 children off a 118,000 population.

Either the Isle of Anglesey just happened to be something of a hotspot for child protection issues in 2019, by comparison with the island's near neighbours Gwynedd and Conwy, or . . . were Anglesey social workers getting up to something else other than genuine child protection on Anglesey?

2019 was the year the Anglesey Child was wrongly seized by police and social services.

## **Dr Anke Hill case: police confirm case suddenly and inexplicably “turned on its head”**

**6 SEPTEMBER 2023**

NWP police have confirmed that the Anglesey Child case was suddenly and inexplicably “turned on its head” when a corrupt Detective Inspector parachuted into the investigation in 2019.

In the year prior to the intervention of ‘D.I. Snatcher’ (not his real name) in the case, north Wales detectives were certain that the child was fully safeguarded – before D.I. Snatcher and Anglesey Social Services suddenly kidnapped the child on the pretext of ‘emotional harm’.

For a year before D.I. Snatcher’s bizarre stitch-up, all the police officers who worked directly on the case, and who risk-assessed the child, were sure that the child was perfectly safe, in the context that (1) the child was living with the very adult from whom D.I. Snatcher suddenly decided to seize him, and (2) that the child was not having any contact (after bail conditions began) with his rapist.

The seizure of the child by Police/Social Services in June 2019 was wrong, hugely harmful, unjustified and unlawful.

You’ve been rumbled, D.I. Kiddy Snatcher!

### **UNLAWFUL KIDNAP OF CHILD BY POLICE**

Neither police nor Social Services obtained a court order prior to their seizure of the child. Instead, D.I. Snatcher authorised the misuse of PPO power to unlawfully kidnap the child and force him into the captivity of Local Authority foster ‘care’.

PPO is the power the police have to seize a child for up to 72 hours if the child is at imminent risk of serious harm. The power is intended for use in the context of obvious serious neglect or physical danger; the power was never intended for spurious claims of ‘emotional harm’ as alleged by child rapists and stupid and/or corrupt social workers.

The child in this case was neither neglected nor at risk of any harm in the custody of the adult from whom he was seized; this much is obvious simply from the fact that various police officers had dealings with the child for a year prior to D.I. Snatcher’s unlawful kidnap, and not one of them ever thought the child needed any PPO action by police.

D.I. Snatcher clearly misused PPO. The seizure of the child by police was an unlawful kidnap. Snatcher – a Detective Inspector – committed a criminal offence.

Richard Carvath is due to report on the case, later this year.

## Welsh prosecutors needed “supporting evidence”

6 SEPTEMBER 2023

...

The Welsh CPS accepted that the disclosures of Anglesey Child were genuine; so too did everybody in NWP police (except for corrupt ‘D.I. Snatcher’). What the CPS decided that they needed, in order to have a realistic prospect of securing a conviction, was supporting evidence. The CPS were not sceptical as to the veracity of the child’s evidence; they did not doubt the child’s honesty. However, their concern was that without additional evidence they would be unlikely to secure a conviction in a Crown Court jury trial. The child was only six years old at this time, and he was clearly suffering from trauma. What the lawyers felt they lacked was ‘supporting evidence’.

If the core case evidence had included the boy’s testimony plus, for example, an exhibit of the boy’s underwear stained with the rapist’s semen, then the CPS likely would have pursued prosecution. As it was, in terms of primary evidence, it basically boiled down to the boy’s word. There was also in this case a substantial body of secondary evidence, all of which points to the guilt of the man accused. But this material is secondary rather than primary evidence. It is strong [but only] circumstantial evidence. Circumstantial evidence requires careful handling, particularly in the legal arena, with issues/questions of relevance and admissibility.

(Such circumstantial evidence – key indicators which on proper analysis point to a very high probability of guilt – is more useful to investigative journalists or intelligence operatives than to lawyers, because journalists are not prohibited from or restricted in handling all of these facts and drawing their own conclusion, whereas trial lawyers and judge will argue over what if anything the jury may hear of such facts.)

So, in this case, there was the core primary evidence of the boy’s testimony – and nobody was disputing his honesty – and some secondary, circumstantial evidence. The CPS felt that this was not enough to go to trial. In this case, the CPS have specifically said that there was valid evidence that what the boy said happened. The CPS position in 2019 was certainly not that there was no evidence of any case to answer. The CPS confirmed the existence of valid and admissible evidence, but made the decision to No Further Action the case only because of a lack of supporting evidence deemed necessary to succeed at trial.

Richard Carvath reports later this year . . .



## Public notice re HHJ Gareth Daryl Jones

17 SEPTEMBER 2023

...

### CONSPIRACY CONVICTION OF WILFRED WONG IS UNSAFE

At the beginning of this year, Richard stated that judge Nicola Jones made false statements during the trial of Wilfred Wong and his co-defendants. Richard's position on the matter has matured since then; it is now Richard's opinion that, due to numerous false statements put to the jury during the trial, either by judge Jones or the Prosecution – statements which they knew [or ought to have known] were false – the convictions for 'conspiracy to kidnap' are unsafe – and also because of the large body of vital Defence evidence which judge Jones simply excluded from the trial.

Judge Jones attempted to conceal her rigging of the trial by having Richard – who had travelled from England to Caernarfon, and who had intended to cover the whole trial – thrown out of the court and banned from the building in the first week of the trial. To this day, Jones has never given any explanation for her bizarre treatment of Richard, or even cited any law under which she thought she had the power to do what she did. We may be sure that what Jones did was unlawful; otherwise, she would have emailed Richard with answers over two years ago.

Whilst judge Jones' unlawful action in barring Richard from the court made it much harder for him to obtain the facts of what happened at the trial, and though it caused a major delay in his obtaining those facts, Richard did eventually obtain that essential information which establishes that the trial was rigged by Jones.

Why did judge Nicola Jones rig the trial of Wilfred Wong & Co? The answer is obvious when one has the necessary information to form a judgement of Nicola Jones. The only thing Nicola Jones cared about was protecting the legal system and the wrong decisions previously made within the system as were relevant to the case. Nicola Jones had not the slightest genuine concern for Truth, for Justice, or for Child Protection. All Jones did was to protect her own, pursuing the fantasy that protecting corruption is upholding the law. In a corruption case, a judge can choose either to uphold the law or to uphold the corruption.

Judge Jones picked her side from the outset, and set her face against the child rape/torture victim and the good adults on his side. Jones talked out of her backside during the trial, dismissing out-of-hand strong evidence which she had not even examined for herself. She literally did not know what she was talking about – she knew nothing of the detail of the essential background evidence – when she asserted that it was irrelevant/inadmissible.

\* \* \* \* \*

S.R.A.

In the Anglesey case, it has now been confirmed that the motive of all six of the original

defendants (Hill, Wong, Edward and Janet Stevenson, Going-Hill, and Frith) was to rescue a child whom they knew to be a rape victim from State 'care' and any further exposure to his rapist. All six had this basic motive; all six were fully convinced of the facts that (1) the boy had been raped and (2) the boy was not safe in State 'care'.

(Later, two additional defendants were arrested. One of these, Karren Sawford, was acquitted, the jury having accepted her defence that she was not a party to a conspiracy to kidnap. As to the other, Ellis-Petley – who played a minor role in the matter – her motive is not known to journalists at this time, however it is reasonable to assume the same motive as for the original six.)

Of the original six, Dr Anke Hill did not go to trial to contest the charge against her, for the only reason that a judge told her there was no possibility of her being allowed to have/give the evidence she knew she needed for her defence. Dr Anke Hill concluded, correctly, that there was no possibility of a fair trial, and only 'went guilty' for that reason. It is abundantly clear that Hill did not actually believe herself to be guilty as charged.

Edward and Janet Stevenson both went to trial and were very honest and straightforwardly told the truth, despite the fact that it is futile to tell the truth in a rigged trial.

Wilfred Wong apparently 'did a Bonhoeffer', to coin a phrase – i.e. he acted according to Bonhoeffer ethics – in that Mr Wong ran a comical defence that it was all nothing to do with him and he was merely an innocent holidaymaker who just happened to be in the wrong car at the wrong time. Wilfred Wong clearly objected on principle to 'going guilty' – unlike Hill – when he knew himself not to have committed a crime, whilst at the same time understanding there was no possibility of a fair trial.

Mr Wong treated the trial as a joke, because a joke is what it was. In so doing, Mr Wong's bizarre walking holiday 'testimony' spoke volumes, and provided a 'red rag to a bull' in terms of activating people to seek the whole truth of the story, because Wilfred Wong had made such an obvious 'statement' that 'the truth is out there' by his tactic of 'doing a Bonhoeffer'.

Two of the defendants were qualified to classify the Anglesey case as an SRA case: Wilfred Wong and Janet Stevenson. Janet Stevenson had personal knowledge and experience of working with SRA survivors as a counsellor and therapist. It is now known that, prior to the failed rescue, Janet Stevenson's position was that the child was a victim of SRA abuse. As for Wilfred Wong, who is widely acknowledged as an expert on SRA, Richard Carvath established some time ago that, prior to the failed rescue, Mr Wong's position was that the child was an SRA victim. What is Richard's position on this question of was the Anglesey Child an SRA victim? Does he agree with Stevenson and Wong? Here is what he thinks . . .

Richard Carvath said: "It is valid to classify the Anglesey case as an SRA case."

"On the known evidence, the Anglesey case is not a 'classic' or 'straightforward' example of an SRA case, à la a case-study from Blasphemous Rumours. However, on the known primary and secondary evidence – all that evidence which is known to me – there are certainly sufficient indicators to merit a conclusion of SRA."

“It is probable that Wilfred Wong classified the case as SRA only after the child had already been seized by the State in June 2019, which is to say in the context that it no longer would have been possible for Mr Wong to investigate the case as well as ideally he might have done.”

“When the child was seized by police and social services, he was still only six years old, and so it is probable that he had only just begun to disclose facts which contextualised the rape and other abuse suffered by the child in the context of SRA ritual abuse. The State’s seizure of the child – the real kidnap – essentially shut down the child’s disclosures, but it is reasonable to suppose that had the child not been seized he would have proceeded to disclose more SRA-specific indicators and SRA-specific context.”

“In abuse cases involving child complainants, and, where SRA is concerned, whether the victim is a child or an adult, it is often the case that victims disclose over a period of weeks or even months. Sexually abused children and SRA victims often do not come out with a neat, convenient, all-inclusive statement for the police of everything that ever happened to them, on day one; it is often a process of disclosure over time, because of issues around trauma, trust, fear, and also sometimes, with SRA, it’s a process of overcoming various forms of mental programming of victims by SRA abusers which put real stumbling blocks in the path of victims as they attempt to disclose the full horror and extent of their SRA ordeal.”

(Blasphemous Rumours is Andrew Boyd’s classic 1991 book on SRA.)

## Carvath WordPress

### Wedding in the Wood?

**21 SEPTEMBER 2023**

...

One of several [by English standards] esoteric lines of enquiry in the Anglesey case was that into something called ‘Sapa’. The average British person has probably never heard this word, and wouldn’t know its meaning. Perhaps only foodies or possibly oenophiles might know this word. Intriguingly, the 6-year-old child victim in the Anglesey case is recorded as having used the word Sapa, as per its correct meaning, in regard to a specific context which helped to prove to us one particular aspect of the torture he had suffered. (Homework challenge: go and ask a few British 6-year-olds if any of them know what Sapa is.) Now, one form of sadistic physical torture used on the boy was this: he was forced to consume an extremely foul, nauseating syrup (homemade by his primary abuser) which syrup the boy said his abuser called “sapa”. Sapa is basically a grape syrup. The main ingredient of the syrup the boy was forced to swallow probably wasn’t grapes, but the point is that the boy’s torturer called the syrup ‘sapa’ – and the boy remembered this word. Just as with his knowledge of sadistic sexual acts, the boy’s hearing and recollection of this word is the detailed kind of thing which no 6-year-old could ever come out with unless it actually

happened to them. Given that the revolting homemade syrup forced upon the boy was called Sapa, it's perhaps of interest that historically Sapa was something the ancient Romans prepared in lead pots and used as a sweetener, despite the high toxicity of this 'sugar of lead'. It's remarkable that the boy's torturer – a low-culture Brit – was not only familiar with Sapa but also passed the word on to the child, in relation to the noxious syrup he forced down the boy. Furthermore, this syrup being called Sapa is only one of several culturally or linguistically unusual facts in the profile and history of the boy's torturer.

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Corrupt Anglesey social worker had unlawfully seized Child rape victim whom Wilfred Wong sought to rescue**

**3 NOVEMBER 2023**

The child rape (SRA) victim whom Wilfred Wong and Dr Anke Seegert sought to rescue three years ago was never at any time lawfully in the 'legal' custody and 'care' of Anglesey Social Services. Journalists have obtained evidence that a corrupt Welsh social worker unlawfully seized the child against his will (i.e. kidnapped him) in June 2019 by means of a fabricated and fraudulent – not to mention utterly ludicrous – claim of child cruelty and neglect.

And at the same time as Anglesey Social Services kidnapped the child, a corrupt police detective – in cahoots with the bent social worker – arranged for dozens of the child's horrific rape drawings (also annotated by the child) – as well as other vital documentary evidence of his torture and abuse – to be stolen by police, on the pretext that this child rape victim's drawings and recorded conversations and flashbacks amounted to 'emotional harm' and 'parental alienation'.

In 2020, Detective Chief Inspector Chris Bell (North Wales Police) established that there was no evidence whatsoever that the child had ever suffered any cruelty, neglect or emotional harm in the home from which he was kidnapped by the kiddy-snatching social worker; however, perversely, nothing was then done to put right the bent social worker's kidnap and stitch-up, and the boy was not returned to his good home.

Even worse, in summer 2022 the boy was transferred from the unlawful 'legal' custody of Anglesey Social Services to the unlawful 'legal' custody of his [primary] rapist! Today, the now 11-year-old boy is forced to live in the [actually unlawful] sole 'legal' custody of the very man whom the boy told police (and various others) had repeatedly raped, tortured and abused him for years.

Moreover, five years after police unlawfully seized the boy's seventy-odd rape drawings and other important private documents from the boy's good home, North Wales Police continue to unlawfully retain all of this property stolen by police.

The police officer who originally handled the boy's crime reports in 2018/19, detective

constable Shona Campbell, met the boy several times and video-interviewed him twice, before a corrupt boss ordered her off the case; Shona also met the boy's rapist several times, and interviewed him under caution. Detective Shona Campbell was convinced that the boy was raped by the man the boy had accused, and Campbell recorded and shared her investigative findings with others.

Shona Campbell was removed from the case and sent off on long-term 'sick leave' by a corrupt boss, and the child was snatched into foster 'care' to shut him down. The child's disclosures about a rape-ring indicated that at least one member of the ring came from high society.

...

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Anglesey child rescue: Janet Stevenson**

**5 NOVEMBER 2023**

Meet Janet Stevenson of the Anglesey Child rescue team. The much-loved grandmother will be seventy in February next year. Mrs Stevenson (née Tabor) – a Christian – worked as a counsellor and therapist prior to the failed rescue mission, and prison sources report that Janet is busier than ever in her present situation, using her skills and experience to help and inspire others. Janet is well-known as a true woman of God, and this year she celebrated fifty years of marriage to her wonderful husband Edward Stevenson.

...

FACT: there was never any kidnap – and even the police and CPS accept there was no kidnap. Nobody in this case was prosecuted for or convicted of kidnap.

There was a rescue – thwarted by the State – of a child rape victim from the unlawful custody of Anglesey Social Services. This child clearly consented to being with Dr Anke Hill, Janet Stevenson (and others), not to mention that he should never have been in foster 'care' to begin with; thus there was no kidnap.

FACT: the initial physical seizure of the child involved the scooping of the child from out of the back seat of the foster woman's car by Dr Anke Hill; the initial seizure of the child did NOT include any knifepoint assault – either of the child, or of the foster woman.

The 'knifepoint assault' myth is arguably the worst lie to have been spread against Wilfred Wong.

The police and the CPS accept that there was no such assault, as evidenced by the fact that no assault charge was ever brought against Mr Wong.

What Mr Wong did do was use a penknife to slash a tyre of the foster woman's car; but Wilfred Wong did NOT threaten the foster woman with [or without] the knife.

This knife myth got going because the foster woman (who was in it for the money, making thousands out of the child trafficked to her by Anglesey Social Services) originally tried to claim – falsely, and absurdly – that the knife had been held to her throat.

Now, there were several parties to the initial seizure of the child, as well as several eyewitnesses. The only person to claim there was a knife assault of the foster woman was the foster woman. She was not corroborated by anybody else.

The child who was rescued did not corroborate her assault claim. Nor did the foster woman's own teenage son, who was an eyewitness to the incident. The foster woman did not tell the truth about the incident, as the police and the CPS clearly understood. The kindest and most generous thing that could be said about this woman is that she was confused about what happened; but more likely, she was simply lying.

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Official inspection finds North Wales Police “INADEQUATE”**

**10 NOVEMBER 2023**

His Majesty's Inspectorate of Constabulary has rated North Wales Police as providing an INADEQUATE service in regard to policing Child Sexual Exploitation, Human Trafficking and other forms of serious crime.

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Welsh witch dragged child SRA victim out of classroom**

**11 NOVEMBER 2023**

Carvath WordPress would like to thank the people of Anglesey – parents in particular, and also friends in the public sector – for their assistance in investigating the case of the Anglesey Child.

It can now be reported that the Anglesey Child was forcibly dragged out of his primary school, against his will, in a surprise raid by his allocated social worker in June 2019. The child sustained bruising as a result of this criminal assault and kidnap.

The child – who prior to kidnap by the witch had been living in a good and safe home – was then immediately forced into captivity in the foster 'care' system.

In the days following the kidnap, the child's good household was told absolutely nothing about the child's welfare by the witch from Anglesey Social Services, or by North Wales Police. Can you imagine the trauma, suffering and torment of the child and his good household?

The child is a victim of years of SRA child sexual abuse and torture. He was seized by the social worker witch, aided and abetted by a corrupt detective inspector of North Wales Police, in order to shut down the boy's rape and torture allegations against his father and other men.

The child is today in the sole custody of his father – the boy's main rapist and torturer.

\* \* \* \* \*

Rescued Child consented to being with Wilfred Wong, Dr Anke Seegert, Janet & Ted Stevenson

Police sources confirm that police found no evidence whatsoever that the child rescued on 4th November 2020 by Wilfred Wong and Dr Anke Seegert – and subsequently recaptured by police – did not consent to being with the four adults in whose company he was found by police. Police sources confirm that the police obtained NO EVIDENCE from the boy in November 2020 that he did not consent to being with Dr Anke Seegert and their three companions.

On the contrary, police sources confirm that all the available evidence clearly indicated the boy's wholehearted and full consent to being with Dr Anke Seegert (aka Anke Hill) and their three companions.

Police sources confirm that not only was the boy found safe and well when police caught up with the rescuers, but also that he expressed no desire to leave his rescuers and go with the police, and did not thank the police for their intervention.

Police sources confirm that it was plain the boy would rather have remained with his rescuers, and that he was first observed by police whilst sat contentedly on the lap of Dr Anke Seegert on the backseat of the car driven by Ted Stevenson.

In law, there can be no offence of kidnap (or any conspiracy-to-kidnap offence) when the person in question is quite clearly approving of all that has happened to them.

**Carvath WordPress**

**Welsh detective fabricated 'neglect' case to provide pretext for PPO kidnap of Anglesey Child**

**17 NOVEMBER 2023**

Carvath WordPress now has strong, multi-sourced evidence that a corrupt Detective Inspector of North Wales Police:

(1) fabricated a child neglect allegation – which he used to [unlawfully] arrest a good person from the Anglesey Child's good household on Thursday 20 June 2019 – whereupon the corrupt D.I.,

(2) misused his PPO police powers to authorise the immediate removal of the boy (an unlawful kidnap) away from the boy's good household, in order to transfer the boy into the [unlawful] 'legal' custody of Anglesey Social Services, and force the boy into captivity in the Foster 'Care' system.

The corrupt D.I. contrived a way to 'justify' seizing the boy by first fabricating a ludicrous neglect case against the boy's good household. In doing this, the corrupt D.I. made false entries in police records.

The boy was physically seized at school by his corrupt allocated social worker, who was in cahoots with the corrupt D.I.

The boy was not [and has never been] a complainant (or witness) against the good person from his good household, in regard to neglect or anything else.

(The boy was, whilst clearly under duress of circumstances, compelled by the State – which had control of the boy, whom the State was holding captive – to be a prosecution witness during the 2021 trial of Wilfred Wong and others on the charge of 'conspiring to kidnap' the boy in 2020, despite the fact that the boy was not himself a complainant against Wong and the other rescuers, and despite the fact that the boy had quite clearly given his full consent to being with Wong and the other rescuers.)

The boy was a complainant to rape by his own father (and others), and the rapist father has sole [unlawful] 'legal' custody of the boy today.

In 2020, Detective Chief Inspector Chris Bell (North Wales Police) established that there was no evidence whatsoever that the boy had ever suffered any cruelty, neglect or emotional harm from any person in the boy's good household.

...

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Lifelong Cornish occult links of Anglesey Child's rapist**

**18 NOVEMBER 2023**

The rapist/torturer of the Anglesey Child has various longstanding links to the Cornish occult. For example, one of his friends from 1970s Truro is today quite openly a witch and



Reiki practitioner. Or consider Cornish composer Kenneth Pelmear (1923 – 1995). Mr Pelmear was a Cornish druid (in the Gorsedh Kernow), as well as a teacher at Truro School from 1959 to 1980. Mr Pelmear gave rugby coaching to the Anglesey Child’s rapist/torturer when he was a pupil at Truro School in the early 1970s. Mr Pelmear was an enthusiastic boys rugby coach, and he was also very enthusiastic about male voice choirs. Unusually for his generation, Mr Pelmear never married.

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Anglesey Child case was referred to Operation Hydrant**

**19 NOVEMBER 2023**

The inversion of the Anglesey Child case by a corrupt Detective Inspector of North Wales Police (NWP) was referred to Operation Hydrant in 2019.

Detective Superintendent Jackie Downes – current head of professional standards at NWP – was aware of the Anglesey Child case in 2020, at which time she advised that the good household of the Anglesey Child should make a formal complaint against North Wales Police.

Det Supt Jackie Downes (Jan 2023): police officers’ conduct has “never been under more scrutiny and rightly so”.

Det Supt Jackie Downes (June 2023): “honesty and integrity are essential”.

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Plaid Cymru leader Rhun ap Iorwerth referred Anglesey Child case to Operation Hydrant**

**21 NOVEMBER 2023**

... Carvath WordPress can now report that the case of the Anglesey Child was referred to Operation Hydrant by Rhun ap Iorwerth – who is the Leader of Plaid Cymru, and the Member of the Senedd for Ynys Môn (Anglesey).

This referral to Operation Hydrant was made after Mr ap Iorwerth was convinced by the child’s good household that North Wales Police’s western PVPU unit – i.e. ‘child protection’ unit – was covering up for a child-rape ring.

The referral obliged an unwilling North Wales Police to supply some information to Operation Hydrant.

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Dr Anke Seegert: Anglesey case is SRA**

**27 NOVEMBER 2023**

... Carvath WordPress is now able to report the position of Dr Anke Seegert (aka Anke Hill) on the question of whether or not the Anglesey Child was a victim of SRA. As previously reported, both Wilfred Wong and Janet Stevenson were of the opinion that this was a case of SRA. It's now known that at the time of the failed rescue in 2020, Dr Anke Seegert was also firmly persuaded that the person whom she sought to rescue was a victim of SRA. This is interesting because – unlike Wong and Stevenson – Dr Seegert was not an evangelical Christian, but rather an atheist. (May she become a saved disciple of Jesus, amen.) Now, as an atheist, Dr Seegert could not be accused of having based her position about the Anglesey case being SRA on any so-called Christian fundamentalism or upon any kind of biblical worldview. Dr Seegert could not be accused of having any agenda against satanists or occultists. Yet Dr Seegert – the atheist child rescuer – was as convinced as the Christians, Wong and Stevenson, that the child whom they sought to rescue had already suffered SRA, and was likely to suffer more SRA if not rescued. It's also worth reminding ourselves of the experience and intellect of these three, who were the leading figures in the attempted rescue operation. Seegert and Wong were in their fifties, and Stevenson in her sixties. None had any criminal record. All three were articulate, educated and professional people. Stevenson was a counsellor and therapist, and before that she had a successful career in business. Wong is a former barrister and parliamentary aide (and more). Seegert was a veterinary surgeon. Stevenson and Seegert are both known to be fluent in two languages. Dr Seegert arrived at her conclusion of SRA having established the facts of the Anglesey case and consulted secular academic literature on child abuse (besides conferring with Wong and Stevenson). Seegert's logical conclusion was clearly not motivated by any anti-Satanist agenda; Seegert arrived at SRA via a secular psychology route...

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Wilfred Wong judge Nicola Saffman (aka Nicola Jones) is now a Welsh Druid**

**28 NOVEMBER 2023**

HHJ Nicola Jones was the corrupt judge at the 2021 trial of Wilfred Wong (and others), in regard to the Anglesey Child case. Jones first destroyed any possibility of a fair trial, which led to a set of several wrong convictions, and Jones then handed down ludicrous and extreme sentences to Wilfred Wong, Janet Stevenson, Dr Anke Seegert (aka Anke Hill) and others in

September 2021.

Jones also effectively turned the trial into a secret trial, and made it very difficult for journalists to obtain the facts of the case via the Crown Court system. (Journalists did eventually obtain much of the detailed information that Jones had endeavoured to keep hidden.)

Interestingly, the month after Jones sentenced the Anglesey Child Rescue Heroes, she began using a different name in public. In October 2021, judge Nicola Jones became judge Nicola Saffman.

...

## WELSH DRUID

Three months ago, judge Nicola joined a Welsh druidic order.

Below, judge and now druid Nicola Saffman with her friend Kristoffer Hughes.

(Mr Hughes is head of the Anglesey Druid Order, a witchcraft practitioner, and a transvestite – as drag queen Maggi Noggi.)

[photo of Saffman and Hughes]

## Carvath WordPress

### **Dr Anke Seegert case: Anglesey Child rapist was a stoner in Cornwall**

**3 DECEMBER 2023**

Multi-source confirmation: the Anglesey Child rapist was a stoner and a drunkard in his native Cornwall in the 1980s.

Several people remember him as far back as his teens and early adulthood in the 1970s/80s.

Anglesey Child rapist's involvement with cannabis did of course amount to a long-running series of criminal offences.

(Moreover, here at Carvath WordPress, where it's not forgotten that 'doing drugs' comes originally from the occult . . . it's worth noting that his cannabis abuse may be an indicator for the occult.)

A single source has stated that the source was told (around 20 years ago) that Anglesey Child rapist had a Hep C infection.

(Infection with Hep C is commonly as a result of dangerous and perverted sexual acts, or sharing needles when doing drugs.)

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Congratulations**

**5 DECEMBER 2023**

Belated wedding Congratulations from Carvath WordPress to N – one of the Northamptonshire police officers who encountered the Anglesey Child on 4 November 2020.

N got married this summer.

Back in 2020, N saw Anglesey Child sat on the lap of one of his rescuers, and she was the first police officer to whom Anglesey Child spoke, in a police car, after he had been seized back from his rescuers Dr Anke Seegert (aka Anke Hill), Wilfred Wong, and Edward and Janet Stevenson.

Northants Police confirmed that when officers encountered Anglesey Child, he was not in any way traumatised, and police actually had to separate him from his rescuers, whom he did not want to leave.

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Getting to the truth**

**6 DECEMBER 2023**

A few facts about the 4th and 5th of November 2020 . . .

(1) Anglesey Child did not voluntarily participate in a police interview on 5 November 2020.

On the 5th, prior to his video interview, he explicitly stated to a social worker that he did not wish to talk about the day before. However, Anglesey Child was told he had to undergo an immediate police interview – that he had no choice in the matter – and he was taken to the police interview by a social worker and a foster captor (foster ‘carer’). Anglesey Child was lied to and manipulated by both of these women, who clearly had their own agenda. The social worker was present with the child in the interview room throughout the interview – despite the presence of an independent adult intermediary. Anglesey Child was not obliged to undergo a police interview at all if he did not want to talk about the matter. No person is ever obliged to talk to the police (or anybody else) if they don’t want to do so. To coerce and deceive a child to act against his will as a prosecution witness is wrong.

Not only was Anglesey Child never a complainant (to kidnap) but he was never willingly a prosecution witness either. His brief participation in the trial of Wilfred Wong (and others) happened under duress, was arranged by deception (i.e. ‘you must do it’), and came only after

months of contamination and corruption of his memory and thought processes by social workers, foster captors and a psychologist, all of whom were involved in continually telling Anglesey Child a pre-planned false narrative about the events of his life.

(2) Anglesey Child was neither gagged nor restrained at any stage of his rescue.

(3) Anglesey Child freely participated in a lengthy friendly conversation whilst in the rescue car driven by Edward Stevenson.

(4) Anglesey Child was neither traumatised nor physically injured by his rescuers.

(5) Anglesey Child was obviously sided with his rescuers; his will was to remain with his rescuers, and but for the intervention of police he would have been very happy to do so.

...

Now, about the sentencing remarks of judge Nicola Jones (aka Nicola Saffman).

Nicola spent about fifty minutes sentencing Wilfred Wong and the others at Caernarfon Crown Court on 30 September 2021.

The way the system works, Wilfred Wong's sentence (17 years custodial, plus a 5-year extended licence) is such that unless this miscarriage-of-justice is overturned, Mr Wong must do 10+ years before he is eligible for release from prison.

(Similarly, Janet Stevenson and Dr Anke Hill will have to do ten years before they are eligible for release.)

...

Nowhere – nowhere – in Jones' sentencing remarks is there any reference to anything said by Anglesey Child in his evidence. There is literally not one word from the child. Nor does Jones paraphrase the child – not even once. Which is extremely odd, when you think about it.

Ask yourself why there was not one quote or paraphrase from the boy, saying for example that he hadn't consented to what happened, or saying how distressed he had been.

Because of course he was never a complainant, and he didn't see himself as the victim of a crime (on 4 Nov 2020); and he had only appeared briefly as a prosecution witness whilst under duress – being kept in captivity as he was by Anglesey Social Services.

Furthermore, judge Nicola did not quote a word from the 'victim statement' which was written by social services, ostensibly 'on behalf of' the child. And Anglesey Child was not present at the sentencing: why did he not want to see his 'kidnappers' punished?

A judge passing very long sentences on a 'child kidnap gang' but who couldn't find even a single word to quote or paraphrase from the so-called 'victim' is a judge who must have known she was talking out of her backside. Below are some of the sentencing remarks from

judge Nicola Jones (Nicola Saffman). ...

Judge Jones: “I am satisfied that Anke Hill and Wilfred Wong were the leaders of the conspiracy recruiting others, but all six of you acted as vigilantes taking the law into your own hands. Your motivation is said to have been acting as a rescue mission, and ... that your intention was to prevent harm to [Anglesey Child].”

“You knew the Family Courts were involved but you thought that you knew better.”

“...you did not agree with the decision of the Family Court...”

Re Dr Anke Hill: “...the strength of your continued entrenched views in relation to [Anglesey Child] as evidenced by your ... pre-sentence report you continue to justify your actions as a rescue mission...”

Re Wilfred Wong: “It is clear that you still have an underlying fixed belief in these [SRA] allegations.”

Re Janet Stevenson: “In your ... pre-sentence report you were adamant that you believed, and still believe, that [Anglesey Child] was a victim of satanic ritual abuse and that your kidnap of him was a rescue mission.”

QUESTION: Whom do you think got the key facts (concealed from the jury) of this case right?

Was it family court, social services and judge Nicola Jones . . . or is it possible that Wilfred Wong, Dr Anke Hill, Janet Stevenson, and Carvath WordPress and many others know better?

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **SRA monster Colin Batley may be let out of jail in 2024**

**9 DECEMBER 2023**

SRA cult leader Colin Batley could be out of jail next year.

Batley’s cult, based in Kidwelly, was part of a wider occult network operating across England and Wales. Batley refused to reveal the identities of persons from the nationwide network to police. ...

\* \* \* \* \*

I would like to highlight a point about trauma in CSA and SRA victims from a recent Glasgow Times article:

“Prosecutor Kath Harper asked him if the traumatised children got upset when discussing

their ordeals. The witness: "The boy did a couple of times about things that happened, but, the majority of occasions, it was just very much matter of fact... like replaying it in their minds, talking it over."

This is consistent with what I know about those who have experienced repeated severe trauma, whether children or adults. Victims often do not display any emotion when speaking about what has happened to them. Soldiers generally speak matter-of-factly about the horrors of the war zone. Many survivors recounting the Holocaust did so without emotion.

Child sexual abuse victims often speak matter-of-factly about their abuse. Many of these child victims are detached from their emotions; their personalities are disintegrated; and they suffer a disorder of dissociated identity.

It is therefore quite wrong to be dismissive of children (or adults) recounting horrific abuse, just because they do so without any obvious display of emotion. Yet this can and does happen to child victims of sexual abuse in the family courts; false findings of 'No Abuse' are sometimes based upon child victims' failure to display emotion, as though this lack of emotion were proof that nothing happened.

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **Wilfred Wong, Dr Anke Seegert & Anglesey Child Rescuers: 9-yr-old child in school FELLATIO remark**

**10 DECEMBER 2023**

Multi-source confirmation: in October 2021 – the month after Wilfred Wong, Dr Anke Seegert (aka Anke Hill) and the other Anglesey Child Rescuers were sentenced – the Anglesey Child (then aged 9) made a remark about FELLATIO ON A BOY in the middle of an art lesson at his primary school. Moreover, the day before this fellatio remark, the boy wet himself at school.

Teachers, Anglesey Social Services and North Wales Police all knew about this fellatio incident: they did nothing.

The following summer, Anglesey Social Services handed the boy over to his main rapist/torturer.

## **Carvath WordPress**

### **SARC CYPSVA Sandra Roque assessed Anglesey Child as rape victim**

**10 DECEMBER 2023**

Before the Anglesey Child was kidnapped by Anglesey Social Services with the connivance of a corrupt detective inspector, in 2019 his case was assessed by Sandra Roque.

...

Sandra Roque the CYPSVA – i.e. Children and Young People's Sexual Violence Adviser – at the SARC (Sexual Assault Referral Centre).

Sandra Roque assessed the case following a SARC referral made by detective constable Shona Campbell.

(Prior to her removal from the case, Shona Campbell was the original investigating officer. Shona was certain that Anglesey Child had been raped by the man whom the boy told her had raped him.)

Sandra Roque had no doubt that the boy had been raped.